```
I7qnrav2
1
     UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
     SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK
      -----x
 2
 3
     ENRICHETTA RAVINA,
 4
                     Plaintiff,
5
                 v.
                                            16 CV 2137 (RA)
6
     COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY,
                                            Jury Trial
 7
                     Defendant.
 8
9
                                             New York, N.Y.
                                             July 16, 2018
10
                                             9:15 a.m.
11
     Before:
12
              HON. RONNIE ABRAMS
13
                                             District Judge
14
15
                               APPEARANCES
16
     SANFORD HEISLER SHARP LLP
17
          Attorneys for Plaintiff
     BY: DAVID W. SANFORD
18
          ALEXANDRA HARWIN
          MELINDA L. KOSTER
19
          AMY DONEHOWER
          HERBERT V. McKNIGHT
20
          ANDREW C. MELZER
     PROSKAUER ROSE LLP
21
          Attorneys for Defendants
22
     BY: BETTINA B. PLEVAN
          RACHEL S. FISCHER
23
          STEVEN D. HURD
          PATRICK KRAMER RICE
24
     HERNSTADT ATLAS PLLC
25
         Attorneys for Defendant Bekaert
     BY: EDWARD HERNSTADT
```

(Trial resumed) (Jury not present) THE COURT: Good morning, everyone. You can be Thank you. All right. seated. So first things first: Mr. Hernstadt, is there anything else you wanted us ask to ask of the juror. I know you said you wanted to get back to us on Monday about that. MR. HERNSTADT: Yes, could we do a sidebar on that. THE COURT: Do you want to do it right now? MR. HERNSTADT: Now, sure. (Page 1168 sealed) 

1 / 9111 4 / 2

THE COURT: Which designations should we talk about next?

MS. HARWIN: I believe the ones that are pending are Stephen Zeldes, Kathy Phillips, Gita Johar, and Janet Horan.

THE COURT: That's correct. I am just asking, in terms of order, which one would you like to address first?

Just address the ones you think you might use first.

MS. HARWIN: I believe defendants were planning to call Senior Vice Dean Johar only by deposition so it may make sense to do that one first.

THE COURT: All right.

On this I think the first objected-to portion was page 23.

Why is this relevant, the portion on 23?

MS. HARWIN: Are you referring to has anyone else served in that role?

THE COURT: Yes.

I thought that was objected to from lines 3 to 20. My question is, what is the relevancy of this portion?

MS. FISCHER: We just think this is background, like
Ms. Harwin said, Ms. Johar is not testifying here in person.
And so this just shows, you know, when she was in that role,
and we just thought it was relevant background to her position.

THE COURT: And what's the prejudice from this? I think you cited 403 as well.

MS. HARWIN: I think it's confusing and it's unnecessary. It doesn't relate to anything that is the subject of her testimony.

THE COURT: I am going to allow it as background. I don't see any harm in it. It's marginally probative just to provide context for how long she was in the position.

All right.

Then on page 69 we have an objection to lines 11 through 22.

What does it matter how many other instances there were in the past 25 years of faculty members issuing a joint statement?

MS. HARWIN: It goes to the irregularities in the process, that this was an unprecedented event, what is going on at the business school with respect to these petitions. This wasn't a routine, typical part of ordinary tenure deliberations. It was a quite unusual circumstance. It's probative as well on the issue of pretext.

MS. FISCHER: If I would just note that Professor

Johar, at the time Vice Dean Johar, she was not in plaintiff's

division. So, first of all, there is a relevance issue because

if we are talking about objections to tenure she was in a

totally different division. So what she may have seen in that

role wouldn't be relevant here. That's one.

And, two, I don't think it goes to irregularities. I

mean, I just think it's not relevant. I don't think it goes to irregularities as they'll be described in the testimony. I think it's confusing and potentially prejudicial, particularly from someone who is coming from a different division, who would have seen different tenure processes and procedures.

MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, this wasn't just a member of a different division. She was on the executive committee of the Columbia Business School. She was a member of that governing body. She served as the vice dean and see served as the senior vice dean.

MS. FISCHER: And that is a three-year term. So, even if that were true, and if that is now the stated relevance, then it is even less relevant because the testimony was it is a three-year term as vice dean.

THE COURT: In any event, I do think this is unduly prejudicial. We have talked about these petitions numerous times. I am allowing in the fact that there was a petition, but whether or not faculty members have issued a joint statement of this sort in the past is not probative of whether what is alleged to have happened actually happened, number one. And I do think as to pretext or retaliation this is unduly prejudicial. So I am not going to allow this in.

Let's go to page 70.

So we have lines 5 through 19.

MS. FISCHER: I have different line numbers, just a

little.

THE COURT: From page 70, you don't have 5 through 19?

You tell me what you have.

MS. FISCHER: I have 67:12 to 68:1.

Is that right?

MS. HARWIN: I think your Honor has the right numbers.

THE COURT: We just talked about page 69 and now we are on page 70. Did I miss something on page 67?

MS. HARWIN: I don't believe so, your Honor.

THE COURT: I have already allowed in the petitions, which is what Exhibits 26 and 27 are.

I think that they're Exhibits 160 and 130.

MS. FISCHER: So again here we are asking for Professor Johar's opinion. She was no longer the vice dean when these petitions were sent. So this is another example of asking somebody at the time these petitions were sent her view. She was no longer in the executive committee. So her view on something that was never before her, never came to her because she was out of the role at the time that these were provided, I don't believe that that would be relevant at all.

MS. HARWIN: Senior Vice Dean Johar had served on the promotion and tenure committee before. It is a question about the considerations properly before the promotion and tenure committee.

MS. FISCHER: But, again, this is something that was

never before her. Now it is after the fact, should this be considered or not. It's possible she would have had a different view than people who were on the committee at the relevant time, but what does it matter? It was never before her.

THE COURT: Just a second, please.

So, this is opinion testimony by a lay witness pursuant to Rule 701, is that right? Is that the purpose or the rule pursuant to which it's being offered?

MS. FISCHER: That is one of our objections.

MS. HARWIN: Her testimony is provided as someone who has been a senior administrator at the university, who was on the promotion and tenure committee, as to what her view is as to appropriate considerations before that committee.

MS. FISCHER: While she was on the committee, it was is prior to when these petitions were presented. I think it's confusing and it's really not relevant. The whole argument we have heard from plaintiff is these petitions were relevant because they were the notice. Well, she wasn't on the committee at the relevant times.

THE COURT: I am not going to allow the testimony on page 70 for that reason.

77, lines 5 through 9.

MS. HARWIN: These are lines concerning the Senior Vice Dean Johar's perception of the e-mail she reviewed in

1 | 0

connection with Professor Ravina's complaint.

THE COURT: That is precisely the jury's job, to determine whether the e-mails. I assume these are e-mails sent by Professor Bekaert, whether they're demeaning, whether they constitute harassment, and/or retaliation. So I'm not going to allow in 77.

MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, it goes to Columbia's notice. Senior Vice Dean Johar was provided at this meeting with these e-mails. She's testified she perceived them as demeaning. Columbia's EOAA, which should have been triggered by these e-mails, did not initiate an investigation until months later. It's squarely relevant --

THE COURT: The jury will know she got the e-mails, right. The jury will know that she got the e-mails, that Columbia got the e-mails, and the jury will know when the investigation was started.

Again, I feel like plaintiff has tried to tell the same story through ten different witnesses' own perceptions of how they characterize the conduct, but what really matters is what the jury thinks of the conduct, and then when Columbia was notified about it and what they did about it.

I mean, why does her personal view and that she said they could be construed that way, why does that matter?

MS. HARWIN: Columbia's policies specifically discuss demeaning communications or conduct. So having her on notice

21

22

23

24

25

that these are demeaning and how Columbia acts afterwards is 1 2 relevant to this. I will note additionally that defendants 3 have designated other testimony concerning her perception of these e-mails. 4 5 THE COURT: OK. So show me those. 6 MS. HARWIN: If you look at the immediate prior 7 designation 76:18 through -- 76:18 through 4 is a description of those e-mails again. And then, again, previously on 75:22: 8 9 "Did anything stand out to you in those e-mails?" 10 Defendant says, "Yes, they were rude." "How were they rude?" 11 12 And then it goes on on the top of 76. 13 THE COURT: In light of that I will allow in lines 5 14 through 9 on page 77. 15 All right. Next is page 80. This is lines 19 on page 80 -- why don't we go in the first batch through 81, line 20. 16 17 MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, this is fine. THE COURT: This is fine? 18 19 MS. HARWIN: Yes. 20 THE COURT: OK. So this will come in.

Then we have on page 81 starting at line 21.

MS. HARWIN: This is a further continuation of what happened at that meeting.

MS. FISCHER: This is hearsay.

MS. HARWIN: This is about the nature of the report

1 being conveyed to Vice Dean Johar.

MS. FISCHER: Well then, it can't be offered for the truth, first of all.

Second of all, you know, especially the lines toward the end of that section, "Sitting here today after 25 years at Columbia Business School," you know, I think that this goes back to what we were talking about earlier. This is, you know, --

THE COURT: All right. I will allow in up to line 17 on 82, "that I thought it was inappropriate." I will allow that in. And then I think we go to 87.

87 is fine as well, taking out the objection.

It is more of, again, her reaction, and it seems like both sides believe that testimony regarding her opinion about the situation is relevant.

So, 87 will come in.

Now let's look at 90 and 91.

MS. HARWIN: The objection here is that this is sort of wasting time. It is just some context that is not really necessary here about sort of her general meetings with Dean Hubbard. So we have a pretty limited objection.

THE COURT: What is the relevance to 90 and 91?

MS. FISCHER: I believe this is just relevant

background, you know, about how this is all coming to the attention of the dean's office.

THE COURT: All right. I will allow it. I don't 1 2 think it's prejudicial in any way? 3 Then let's go to 103. 4 What is the relevance about complaints about a faculty 5 I just want to make sure I understand this question. 6 Does this include this allegation? 7 MS. HARWIN: We understand this to not include this allegation. So any other faculty issues. 8 9 MS. FISCHER: I don't see the relevance, and I think 10 it is a little unclear. And, you know, Professor Johar will be 11 here in person to provide clarification. 12 THE COURT: Yes. I think this will be confusing, 13 because it is not clear, in any event, if she's being asked 14 about this situation or another one. 15 MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, there's no dispute obviously that she was aware of this one. So, you know, when she answers 16 17 not to my knowledge, I think it's pretty clear she's answering 18 not as to other issues. 19 MS. FISCHER: Can we get a proffer on the relevance. 20 MS. HARWIN: On this we also have --21 THE COURT: The next page there is a more direct 22 question about this: "During your time at the university have 23 you been aware of any complaints of gender discrimination, 24 harassment, or retaliation beside Ms. Ravina's?

"Not that I can recall."

25

What's the relevance of that?

MS. HARWIN: We have other pending complaints, including one against Professor Bekaert, brought shortly before Professor Ravina's complaint against Professor Bekaert. So her lack of awareness of that is pertinent. She was the senior vice dean.

MS. FISCHER: I am not sure why that's pertinent. Can we have an explanation?

MS. PLEVAN: Which page and line are we on?

THE COURT: Right now I was looking at 114, lines 12 through 17. Again, the purpose from your perspective Ms. Harwin is that she should have known of this prior complaint and that she didn't.

MS. HARWIN: Yes.

MS. PLEVAN: She says earlier she's not involved with students.

THE COURT: She is testifying in person. In light of that, I won't allow this in if she is not the person who would have gotten student complaints.

MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, she was involved with faculty, and so she certainly should have been aware of complaints against faculty. This is not a complaint against a student. It is a complaint against a senior tenured faculty member, someone who she testified she met with every three years regarding his work at Columbia.

THE COURT: Is there any dispute that she is a person who should know about complaints about faculty members, given her position?

MS. FISCHER: Well, to the extent the complaint was not upheld, meaning the student dropped the issue, so I think there would be a dispute about whether this would have properly gone before her as an issue.

You know, plaintiff is trying to make the suggestion that there's something negligent about this situation, when the reality is and the testimony will show, if this comes up with Mr. Dunn, that the student didn't pursue it. How is that really relevant to show anything at all? I don't think it is.

THE COURT: I am not going to allow that. She couldn't recall anyway. So I don't think it's especially probative, and I do think it may be confusing given that the complaint had been withdrawn.

Then we have 117. It sounds like, again, both sides have designated her view of what happened.

Why is this any different?

MS. HARWIN: It is not, your Honor.

THE COURT: So I am going to allow in 117.

Then I think lastly is 127, lines 14 through 20.

I am going to allow in the lines on 127 as well.

So that's Johar's deposition designations. We will bring the jury in and continue the testimony now.

```
We have four more we will work on one or two during
1
      lunch and the rest at the end of the day if that's OK with
 2
 3
      everyone.
 4
               MS. HARWIN: Thank you, your Honor.
5
               THE COURT: Thank you. Do you want to bring --
6
               MS. PLEVAN: The plaintiffs are now going to call
 7
     Mr. Dunn.
8
               THE COURT: We are going out of order?
9
               MS. PLEVAN: Yes.
               THE COURT: All right. Thank you.
10
               MS. PLEVAN: Should we bring him in.
11
12
               THE COURT: Sure. How long do you anticipate Mr. Dunn's
13
      testimony will be? Do you have any sense?
14
               MS. FISCHER: Plaintiffs go first.
15
               MS. HARWIN: We would anticipate probably going
      through until lunch.
16
17
               THE COURT: All right.
               MS. FISCHER: Mr. Dunn is here.
18
19
               THE COURT: All right. You can come on up.
20
               Thank you.
21
            (Continued on next page)
22
23
24
25
```

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

Dunn - Direct

1 (Jury present)

THE COURT: Good morning, everyone. 2

Everyone can be seated. So, just for scheduling reasons, we are going a little bit out of order. And we are going to take this witness next, and then we will resume Professor Bekaert's testimony at a later date. But it is just

for scheduling reasons. Thank you.

MICHAEL K. DUNN,

called as a witness by the Plaintiff,

having been duly sworn, testified as follows:

- DIRECT EXAMINATION
- BY MS. HARWIN: 12
- 13 Good morning, Mr. Dunn. Ο.
- 14 A. Good morning.
- 15 MS. HARWIN: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen of the
- 16 jury.
- 17 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 18 Q. Mr. Dunn, you were director of investigations and deputy
- Title IX coordinator for Columbia University? 19
- 20 A. Yes. Within the Office of Equal Opportunity and
- 21 Affirmative Action.
- 22 Q. You were Columbia's investigator of investigations and
- 23 deputy Title IX coordinator from July 2013 to June 2015?
- 24 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 25 As deputy Title IX coordinator, you were responsible for

- 1 | coordinating enforcement of federal law Title IX?
- 2 A. Yes. I was responsible for enforcing Columbia's policies
- 3 on discrimination and harassment.
- 4 Q. Title IX refers to the federal law that prohibits gender
- 5 discrimination in higher educational institutions that receive
- 6 | federal funding, is that correct?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 | Q. You investigated professor Ravina's complaint against
- 9 Professor Bekaert, correct?
- 10 A. Yes, I did.
- 11 | Q. You also investigated another sexual harassment complaint
- 12 | against Professor Bekaert?
- 13 | A. Yes, I did.
- 14 | Q. You completed your first sexual harassment investigation
- 15 | into Professor Bekaert just a few months before you started to
- 16 | investigate Professor Ravina's complaint against Professor
- 17 | Bekaert, is that correct?
- 18 A. Yes, I believe that's correct.
- 19 | Q. At the same time that you were investigating Professor
- 20 | Ravina's complaint against Professor Bekaert, you were also
- 21 | conducting sexual harassment investigations into some other
- 22 | male professors at Columbia Business School, is that correct?
- 23 | A. Yes, it is.
- 24 | Q. I would like to talk for a little bit about your
- 25 professional background.

1 MS. HARWIN: I would move to admit Defendant's Exhibit

С.

2

4

5

6

7

8

9

3 | THE COURT: Any objection?

MS. FISCHER: The screens are not working.

THE COURT: Just a minute on the screens.

MS. FISCHER: No objection.

THE COURT: C will be admitted.

(Defendants' Exhibit C received in evidence)

BY MS. HARWIN:

- 10 Q. Director Dunn, do you recognize Defendant's Exhibit C?
- 11 | A. Yes, I do.
- 12 Q. Is this your résumé?
- 13 | A. Yes, it is.
- 14 | Q. Let's turn to the second page of your résumé. Before you
- 15 | became Columbia University's director of investigations in July
- 16 | 2013, you worked in Columbia's center for student advising,
- 17 student affairs?
- 18 | A. Yes.
- 19 | Q. Is that correct?
- 20 A. Yes, I did.
- 21 | Q. You worked in Columbia's center for student advising,
- 22 | student affairs from March 2010 through June 2013?
- 23 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 24 | Q. Columbia's center for student advising, student affairs is
- 25 an academic advising office?

- 1  $\parallel$  A. Yes, it is.
- 2 | Q. Before working in this academic advising office, you worked
- 3 as a lawyer, is that correct?
- 4 A. Yes, I did.
- 5 Q. You worked as a lawyer for less than two years, from
- 6 September 2008 to March 2010, correct?
- 7 A. That's correct.
- 8 Q. As a lawyer you never worked on any cases involving
- 9 discrimination or retaliation, correct?
- 10 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 11 | Q. You stopped practicing law in March 2010, correct?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 | Q. By the time you began your investigation into Professor
- 14 Ravina's complaint, you had not been practicing law for four
- 15 | years, correct?
- 16 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 17 | Q. You began investigating Professor Ravina's complaint
- 18 against Professor Bekaert just over a year before you became
- 19 | Columbia University's director of investigations, is that
- 20 || right?
- 21 A. I'm sorry. Could you repeat that question.
- 22 | Q. Sure. You began investigating Professor Ravina's complaint
- 23 | against Professor Bekaert just over a year after you became
- 24 | Columbia University's director of investigations?
- 25 A. Yes, that's correct.

- Q. When you were Columbia's director of investigations you did not receive any formal training on Columbia's policies against discrimination harassment or retaliation, correct?
  - A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. You did not receive any training or instruction concerning the antidiscrimination and antiretaliation law that this case is brought under, known as the New York City Human Rights Law,
- 8 | correct?

4

- 9 A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. You also did not receive any training or instruction regarding the federal antidiscrimination and antiretaliation law, known as Title VII, correct?
- 13 A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. You understand Title VII is a federal law that prohibits, among other things, gender discrimination in employment?
- 16 A. Yes, I do.
- Q. You testified before that you work in Columbia's Office of Equal Opportunity and Affirmative Action. Is that office
- 20 A. Yes, it is.

19

- Q. When you worked in Columbia's EOAA your boss was Associate
  Provost Melissa Rooker?
- 23 A. Yes, that's correct.

referred to as the EOAA?

- MS. HARWIN: I move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 17.
- I believe the parties have already stipulated that

- 1 these are admissible.
- 2 MS. FISCHER: No objection?
- 3 THE COURT: All right. 17 will be admitted. Thank
- 4 you.
- 5 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 17 received in evidence)
- 6 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 7 | Q. I'm showing you what's been marked and admitted as
- 8 | Plaintiff's Exhibit 17. Do you recognize these as the Columbia
- 9 University employment policies and procedures on discrimination
- 10 and harassment that were in effect at the time that you
- 11 | investigated Professor Ravina's complaint?
- 12 | A. Yes, I do.
- 13 Q. The EOAA, where you worked, is responsible for Columbia
- 14 University's employment policies and procedures on
- 15 discrimination and harassment, correct?
- 16 A. That's correct.
- 17 | Q. The EOAA is the compliance office for Columbia University
- 18 concerning antidiscrimination laws?
- 19 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 20 Q. The EOAA is charged with investigating allegations of
- 21 discrimination, harassment and retaliation for all of Columbia
- 22 University, correct?
- 23 A. Yes, I believe that's correct.
- Q. You have described the EOAA as a small shop, correct?
- 25 A. Yes.

- The EOAA had limited staffing, correct? 1
- 2 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 3 When you started out, there were only around three or four
- 4 people in that office, correct?
- 5 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 6 And that included a front desk person?
- 7 Α. Yes.
- So there were only two or three employees in the EOAA who 8
- 9 conducted investigations for Columbia University, correct?
- 10 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 11 You had a big workload, correct?
- 12 Α. Yeah.
- 13 At any given time you had 15 to 20 cases that you were Ο.
- 14 addressing?
- 15 Α. Yes, to the best of my recollection.
- When you investigated Professor Ravina's complaint, you had 16
- 17 approximately 15 to 20 cases on your plate at the time,
- correct? 18
- 19 Yes, to the best of my recollection.
- 20 You felt overwhelmed at Columbia? 0.
- 21 At times, yeah. Α.
- 22 Your work at Columbia was challenging? Ο.
- Yes, it was. 23 Α.
- 24 The EOAA was a stressful environment? Ο.
- 25 Yes, it was. Α.

- Q. This contributed to your decision to leave Columbia, correct?
- 3 A. Yes, it did.
- Q. Let's talk about your first sexual harassment investigation into Professor Bekaert.

Your first sexual harassment investigation into

Professor Bekaert was initiated by a report made by a female
student, is that correct?

A. Yes.

6

7

8

9

20

- 10 Q. You learned about the female student's complaint against
- 11 Professor Bekaert from a Columbia Business School administrator
- 12 | named Nayla Bahri?
- 13 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 14 | Q. You learned about the female student's complaint against
- 15 | Professor Bekaert in February 2014, correct?
- 16 A. I believe that's correct, yes.
- MS. HARWIN: Move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 31.1,
  which is identical to the Exhibit 31 that was previously
  produced to defendants prior to the pretrial order.
  - THE COURT: Any objection?
- 21 MR. HERNSTADT: May I see the exhibit?
- No objection, your Honor.
- MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- 24 THE COURT: All right. 31.1 will be admitted.
- 25 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 31.1 received in evidence)

- 1 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 2 | Q. Mr. Dunn, I'm showing you what's been marked as 31.1. Is
- 3 | this an e-mail that you received from Nayla Bahri forwarding
- 4 e-mails from Professor Bekaert and the female student?
- 5 A. Yes, it is.
- 6 Q. Nayla Bahri was a dean at Columbia Business School at that
- 7 | time, correct?
- 8 A. I don't recall.
- 9 Q. Let's look at the student's e-mail of January 31, 2014, at
- 10 | 1:06 a.m.
- MR. HERNSTADT: What page?
- 12 MS. HARWIN: That is on the first page.
- 13 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 14 | Q. The female student said there that she needed to file an
- 15 official complaint against Geert Bekaert on grounds of
- 16 | harassment, correct?
- 17 | A. Yes. That's correct.
- 18 | Q. The female student said that Professor Bekaert has been
- 19 | harassing me repeatedly, correct?
- 20 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 21 | Q. The female student said that Professor Bekaert was using
- 22 | threats that are intended to make me feel unsafe, correct?
- 23 A. Yes, that is correct.
- 24 | Q. The female student was concerned about the e-mails that
- 25 | Professor Bekaert was sending her, correct?

25

Dunn - Direct

MS. FISCHER: Objection. 1 2 THE COURT: Sustained. 3 The female student expressed concerns about the e-mails that Professor Bekaert was sending her? 4 5 A. As expressed in that e-mail I would say yes. 6 Turning to page 2 of this exhibit, the first e-mail on that 7 page ends with the female student writing to Professor Bekaert saying, "Now stop harassing me." 8 9 Did I read that correctly? 10 A. Yes, you did. Q. You also learned that the female student had concerns about 11 what Professor Bekaert said in the classroom, correct? 12 13 A. Yes, I did. 14 MS. HARWIN: I move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 32. 15 Any objection to 32? MR. HERNSTADT: Yes, your Honor. 16 17 MS. PLEVAN: Yes. 18 THE COURT: You do have an objection? 19 MR. HERNSTADT: Yes, your Honor. 20 THE COURT: Let's have a sidebar. 21 Thanks. 22 (Continued on next page) 23

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

(At sidebar)

MS. HARWIN: I believe this has already been addressed in the motion in limine that was decided. Was this not addressed?

MR. HERNSTADT: This was addressed and you excluded these exhibits. And then the letter came in regarding certain of the exhibit. This particular one is double hearsay. is Nayla Bahri saying to Michael Dunn what the student told her. It also contains more salacious details than are in the actual notes than Dunn took in his interview of his student. It is improper and prejudicial. He licked his lips. student never said that to Dunn. That isn't in Dunn's notes in his actual hearing what the student said as opposed what Nayla Bahri said the student said to her.

MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, this is the complaint form. This is the document that starts the investigation. There's going to be subsequent testimony regarding what happened during the meeting. But this is the initial triggering event.

MR. HERNSTADT: They have --

MS. HARWIN: Again, this was specifically ruled on that these were admissible.

MR. HERNSTADT: It was ruled that they were not.

THE COURT: Let me look at the ruling at this.

MR. HERNSTADT: At least that's my recollection.

MS. HARWIN: The ruling specifically said that the

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

comments about Hong Kong were admissible, and then there was subsequently --

THE COURT: The underage woman comment was staying out. I understand this is different.

MS. HARWIN: This is totally different. This is about the prior complaint against Professor Bekaert. The ruling specifically allowed the comment regarding women in Hong Kong to be brought in.

MR. HERNSTADT: Right. And it is in. It is in over and over again. It is in Exhibit 37, which has already been admitted, which is letter from Dunn.

THE COURT: Who is Nayla Bahri?

MS. HARWIN: That is the person who, a dean at Columbia Business School.

MS. FISCHER: She is in the student affairs office is my understanding.

MS. HARWIN: I believe a dean of students.

MR. HERNSTADT: She was the person who forwarded that e-mail chain that was just admitted. The problem with this is that it is double hearsay, and it is very prejudicial. But it includes something that is not in the notes of the interview with the student. I am sure they are going to put the notes of the interview with the student in.

MS. HARWIN: This is the complaint form that triggered the investigation. So, of course, it proceeds the notes.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

i7qnrav2 Dunn - Direct

MR. HERNSTADT: It is not the report of the student. It is the report of someone saying this is what the student said. It is inherently hearsay, and it is prejudicial.

THE COURT: I am going to allow it in. It is about what information he and Columbia had about complaints. You can cross-examine him about the basis of his knowledge, but I am going to allow this.

MS. HARWIN: Thank you.

MR. HERNSTADT: He got this --

THE COURT: This is what he's being told. This is what Columbia knows at this time. That's what is relevant, right.

MR. HERNSTADT: He's being told -- this is what Nayla Bahri says the student said to her.

THE COURT: It may not be true, but it's what Columbia is being told.

MR. HERNSTADT: Would you make it clear to the jury?

THE COURT: Yes. All right.

(Continued on next page)

20

21

22

23

24

25

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

(In open court)

THE COURT: So I'm going to allow in Exhibit 32. I'm just going to remind you, as I've done with certain other exhibits, that this is not being admitted for the truth of what's said in here but rather the fact that it was said, and to whom it was said.

You may proceed.

MS. HARWIN: Thank you, your Honor.

BY MS. HARWIN:

Q. Director Dunn, we're showing you what's been marked as Plaintiff's Exhibit 32 now in evidence.

Is this a complaint form that you completed concerning the female student's complaint against Professor Bekaert?

- A. Yes, it is.
- Under the Narrative Information section, it reads, "I got a Ο. call from Nayla Bahri. She was working with a student who had a conflict with a professor over a grade. The student told Nayla that the professor made inappropriate comments in class, discussing his travels in Hong Kong and talking about his preference for Asian women. She said he rubbed his hands together and licked his lips as if to say, it's delicious."

Did I read that correctly?

- Α. Yes, you did.
  - This complaint form that you submitted on February 5, 2014 does not mention the student's report about receiving harassing

- emails from Professor Bekaert, correct? 1
- That's correct. 2 Α.
- 3 Q. You subsequently spoke with the female student regarding
- 4 her report, correct?
- 5 A. Yes, that's correct.
- MS. HARWIN: I move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 33. 6
- 7 MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- THE COURT: All right. It will be admitted. Thank 8
- 9 you.
- 10 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 33 received in evidence)
- 11 Q. Director Dunn, these are your notes from meeting with the
- female student about Professor Bekaert? 12
- 13 Yes, that's correct. My I see a hard copy of this exhibit? Α.
- 14 Q. Yes.
- 15 Α. Thank you.
- Q. Mr. Dunn, I'd like you to turn your attention to the second 16
- 17 page of your notes from meeting with the student about
- Professor Bekaert. 18
- You wrote down, on the second page, "Would make 19
- 20 comments, rub hands together - 'HK, where the ladies are
- nice." 21
- 22 Did I read that correctly?
- 23 A. Yes, you did.
- 24 HK refers to Hong Kong? Ο.
- 25 Yes, it does. Α.

7

8

Dunn - Direct

- Q. So this means, "Would make comments, rub hands together -
- 2 | 'Hong Kong, where the ladies are nice.'" Is that right?
- 3 A. Yes, that's right.
  - Q. Let's stay on the second page of your report.

of retaliation and embarrassment, correct?

- When you spoke to the female student, she told you that she didn't want to pursue anything and that she was afraid
- 9 Q. That says, "Doesn't want to pursue anything. Afraid of
- 10 retal, embarrassment, correct?

Yes, that's correct.

- 11 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 12 | Q. And when you write "retal," you mean retaliation?
- 13 | A. Yes.
- 14 | Q. Let's turn to the first page of your notes.
- Towards the middle of that page, you write, "In his
- last email, it sounded threatening." Did you write those
- 17 | words?
- 18 A. I did write those words.
- 19 | Q. Let's turn back to Exhibit 31, the last email that
- 20 Professor Bekaert wrote to the student.
- Do you see that email from Professor Bekaert dated
- 22 | January 31, 2014?
- 23 | A. Yes, I do.
- 24 | Q. Professor Bekaert wrote to the student, "Am I harassing
- 25 you? I am keeping this email in a safe place and you can just

hope --" 1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

MR. HERNSTADT: Objection. That misreads the email.

MS. HARWIN: Let me restate that.

THE COURT: Okay.

- Q. The student wrote, "I am harassing you? I am keeping this email in a safe place and you can just hope I am too busy to take this further."
- MR. HERNSTADT: Your Honor, misreading the email. The student's not writing that.
- 10 MS. HARWIN: I apologize. Let me restate it.
- 11 In this email from January 31, 2014, Professor Bekaert 12 wrote to the student, correct?
- 13 A. Correct.
- 14 Q. And in that email, Professor Bekaert wrote to the student and said, "I am harassing you? I am keeping this email in a 15 safe place, and you can just hope I am too busy to take this 16
- 17 further."
- 18 Did I read that correctly?
- Yes, you did. 19 Α.
- 20 Did there come a time when you ended your investigation
- 21 into the female student's complaint into Professor Bekaert?
- 22 Α. Yes.
- 23 You issued an outcome letter on May 15, 2014, correct?
- 24 Yes, I believe that's correct. Α.
- 25 That was over three months after you began your

- 1 | investigation, correct?
- 2 | A. Yes.

7

8

- MS. HARWIN: Let's bring up Plaintiff's Exhibit 37,
- 4 which I believe is already in evidence.
- 5 | Q. Mr. Dunn, do you recognize this letter as the outcome
- 6 | letter you issued at the end of your investigation?
  - A. Yes, I do.
    - Q. You addressed this letter to Professor Bekaert?
- 9 A. Yes, I did.
- 10 Q. Your letter only discusses the student's allegation that in
- 11 | the classroom Professor Bekaert rubbed his hands together and
- 12 | said, "Hong Kong, where the ladies are nice." Is that correct?
- 13 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 14 | Q. Your letter does not mention anywhere that the female
- 15 | student reported that Professor Bekaert was harassing her
- 16 | repeatedly and using threats that were intended to make her
- 17 | feel unsafe, correct?
- 18 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 19 Q. The student's allegation about Professor Bekaert's comment
- 20 about women in Hong Kong was a concerning allegation to you,
- 21 | correct?
- 22 A. Yes, it was.
- 23 | Q. You had a professor and a roomful of students, and there's
- 24 certainly a power imbalance in that context, correct?
- 25 A. Between the professor and students, yes.

correct?

3

- Q. But the only student you spoke to about Professor Bekaert's classroom conduct was the one student who lodged the complaint,
- 4 A. That is correct.
- 5 Q. You didn't reach out to speak to any other students
- 6 regarding Professor Bekaert's classroom conduct, correct?
- 7 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 8 Q. Let me turn your attention back to this exhibit,
- 9 Plaintiff's Exhibit 37, to the second page, the first full paragraph.
- You spoke to Professor Bekaert about this complaint against him?
- 13 | A. Yes, I did.
- 14 Q. And in this outcome letter you wrote, "When I asked if you
- 15 | made the alleged statement concerning women in Hong Kong, you
- 16 did not state whether or not you did so." Is that correct?
- 17 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 18 Q. So Professor Bekaert would not state whether or not he made
- 19 the comment about women in Hong Kong?
- 20 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 21 | Q. And you believed that it was certainly possible that
- 22 | Professor Bekaert did make the comment about women in Hong
- 23 | Kong, correct?
- MR. HERNSTADT: Objection, your Honor.
- 25 THE COURT: Sustained.

- 1 Q. When you issued this outcome letter, you did not rule out
- 2 | the possibility that Professor Bekaert made the comment about
- 3 women in Hong Kong, correct?
- 4 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 5 | Q. Let's stay on this exhibit, on the last page.
- In the second to last paragraph, you write, "Although
- 7 | I was unable to substantiate the allegations." Did I read that
- 8 correctly?
- 9 A. Yes, you did.
- 10 | Q. So your letter stated that you were unable to substantiate
- 11 | the allegations against Professor Bekaert?
- 12 | A. Yes.
- 13 | Q. In your outcome letter you told Professor Bekaert that you
- 14 | had not found a violation of Columbia University's policies and
- 15 | procedures on discrimination and harassment, correct?
- 16 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 17 | Q. Your investigation into the student complaint against
- 18 | Professor Bekaert ended on May 15, 2014?
- 19 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 20 | Q. You were contacted about Professor Ravina's complaint
- 21 | against Professor Bekaert by the Columbia Business School's
- 22 dean's chief of staff on July 18, 2014, correct?
- 23 | A. Yes.
- 24 | Q. So this was approximately two months after you closed your
- 25 | last sexual harassment investigation into Professor Bekaert?

av2 Dunn - Direct

- 1 | A. Yes.
- 2 MS. HARWIN: I move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 50.
- 3 MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- 4 THE COURT: All right. It will be admitted.
- 5 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 50 received in evidence)
- 6 Q. Do you recognize this document in evidence as Plaintiff's
- 7 Exhibit 50 as an EOAA complaint form you submitted about
- 8 Professor Ravina's concerns about Professor Bekaert?
- 9 | A. Yes, I do.
- 10 | Q. And turning to the top, you submitted that complaint form
- 11 on July 21, 2014?
- 12 | A. Yes, I did.
- 13 | Q. But you didn't contact Professor Ravina about her complaint
- 14 until August 6, 2014, correct?
- 15 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 16 Q. You interviewed Professor Ravina for the first time on
- 17 | August 12, 2014?
- 18 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 19 Q. So your first interview with Professor Ravina was nearly
- 20 | four weeks after the dean's chief of staff contacted you about
- 21 | Professor Ravina's complaints, correct?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 MS. HARWIN: I move to admit Defendant's Exhibit FG.
- 24 | THE COURT: Any objection?
- MS. FISCHER: No objection.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

14

THE COURT: All right. FG will be admitted.

(Defendant's Exhibit FG received in evidence)

Showing you Defendant's Exhibit FG.

Do you recognize this email as one that you sent to your boss, Melissa Rooker, on July 25, 2014?

- A. Yes.
- And this was before you had any contact whatsoever with Professor Ravina, correct?
- Α. Yes.
- 10 In this email on July 25, 2014, you wrote, "The sexual 11 harassment concern seems fairly contained, that he insisted a junior female colleague go out to dinner with him and that the 12 13 woman felt there was more to his invitation."
  - Did I read that correctly?
- Α. 15 Yes.
- As of July 25, 2014, it was your perception that the sexual 16 17 harassment concern was fairly contained, correct?
- 18 A. Yes.
- You interviewed Professor Bekaert for the first time about 19
- 20 Professor Ravina's complaints on September 19, 2014, correct?
- 21 Α. Yes.
- 22 Q. So the first time you interviewed defendant Bekaert about
- 23 Professor Ravina's complaints was over two months after the
- 24 dean's chief of staff contacted you about Professor Ravina's
- 25 complaint, correct?

Α. Yes.

1

8

12

13

14

Before we get off this email, I want to return to it for 2 3 just a moment.

4 At the end of the portion where you're talking about 5 Professor Bekaert, you write, "As you may recall, we had a case 6 with this respondent in the spring, so it may require a 7 heightened response." Is that what you wrote?

- A. Yes.
- 9 Q. When you used the term "respondent," you were referring to 10 Professor Bekaert, correct?
- 11 A. Yes, that's correct.
  - So what you meant there was, "As you may recall, we had a case with Professor Bekaert in the spring, so it may require a heightened response, " correct?
- 15 A. Yes.
- MS. HARWIN: I move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 65. 16
- 17 THE COURT: Any objection to 65?
- 18 MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- THE COURT: All right. It will be admitted. 19
- 20 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 65 received in evidence)
- 21 Turning to this email, it's dated August 26, 2014, correct? Q.
- 22 Α. Yes, that's correct.
- 23 And you sent this email to Janet Horan, who was the vice
- 24 dean at Columbia Business School?
- 25 Α. Yes.

- Q. And you sent this email before you interviewed Professor
- 2 | Bekaert, correct?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. And at this time when you sent this email on August 26,
- 5 | 2014, you advised Vice Dean Horan that you didn't see a strong
- 6 case for an allegation of sexual harassment in violation of
- 7 | university policies, correct?
- 8 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 9 MS. HARWIN: Let's turn to Plaintiff's Exhibit 75.
- 10 I move to admit it.
- 11 MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- 12 | THE COURT: All right. 75 will be admitted.
- 13 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 75 received in evidence)
- 14 | Q. Mr. Dunn, do you recognize this as an email that you sent
- 15 | to Vice Dean Janet Horan on September 15, 2014?
- 16 | A. Yes.
- 17 | Q. And this was still before you had interviewed Professor
- 18 Bekaert, correct?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. And you sent this email to Vice Dean Horan on September 15,
- 21 | 2014, saying, "I'm not sure I see a violation of EOAA
- 22 policies," correct?
- 23 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 24 | Q. You met with Professor Ravina on August 12, 2014 and
- 25 | November 12, 2014, correct?

- Α. Yes, that's correct.
- 2 MS. HARWIN: Move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 63.
- 3 MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- THE COURT: All right. 63 will be admitted. 4
- 5 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 63 received in evidence)
- 6 Q. Mr. Dunn, are these the notes that you took of your
- 7 August 12, 2014 interview with Professor Ravina?
- A. Yes, they are. 8
- 9 Q. We can't go through everything that Professor Ravina
- 10 reported in detail, but I'm going to ask you some questions
- 11 about these notes.
- 12 Turning to Exhibit 63 at the top, it says, "GB, her
- 13 senior professor." Did I read that correctly?
- 14 A. You know, that might be "he's senior professor." I'm not
- sure if that's "her" or "he's." And at this late date I can't 15
- recall what I wrote. 16
- 17 GB refers to Professor Geert Bekaert?
- 18 Α. Yes.
- Your notes say "he's senior professor" or "her senior 19
- 20 professor," correct?
- 21 Yes. When I look at the "r" in the word "professor" and
- 22 the "r" in the word "together," they vary, so I'm just not
- 23 sure. I'm sorry.
- 24 Q. Let's turn to page 4 of those notes.
- 25 Turning to the paragraph that begins GB, "GB told her

- that he was her mentor." Is that correct? Did I read that accurately?
- 3 A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. When you wrote, "GB told her that he was her mentor," you were again referring to Professor Geert Bekaert?
- 6 A. Yes, I was.
- 7 Q. Okay. And whenever you wrote GB in your notes concerning
- 8 | this case, you were referring to Professor Bekaert?
- 9 A. Yes, I believe so.
- 10 Q. In connection with your investigation in this case, you
- 11 reviewed email correspondence in which Professor Bekaert
- 12 | referred to himself as Professor Ravina's mentor, correct?
- 13 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 14 Q. Professor Ravina reported to you that Professor Bekaert had
- 15 | invited her to dinner with romantic intentions, correct?
- 16 A. She did definitely report that he invited her to dinner.
- 17 | don't recall if she mentioned specific romantic intentions.
- 18 | Q. Let's turn to the first page of your notes.
- 19 Turning to the large paragraph in the middle, after
- 20 | that paragraph marker, it says, "He would invite her to dinner
- 21 | occasionally. He seemed to take it like romantic, not just
- 22 | colleague." Did I read that correctly?
- 23 A. Yes, you did.
- 24 | Q. Turning your attention to the fourth page of your notes.
- 25 I'm sorry. The third page of your notes.

I7q1rav2

- It says, "Dinner, he'd offer." Correct? 1
- 2 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 3 Next it says, "First x." Does that mean first time? Ο.
- I believe so, yes. 4 Α.
- 5 Q. Professor Ravina told you that at the dinner Professor
- Bekaert asked if she was living with a boyfriend, correct? 6
- 7 A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. Professor Ravina reported to you that Professor Bekaert had 8
- 9 said, "I would feel bad doing this," correct?
- 10 A. That's correct.
- 11 Q. Your notes indicate that Professor Ravina responded, "We're
- 12 co-authors." Correct?
- 13 A. Correct.
- 14 Turning to page 2 of your notes. Do you see the arrow with
- the letters GB above it? 15
- 16 A. Yes, I do.
- 17 Q. Your notes indicate that GB asked for dating advice,
- 18 correct?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. On to the next page. You wrote, "He kept stalling her
- papers to see if she would date him. Her impression." 21
- It continues, "Each week he'll want to go to coffee, 22
- 23 not do work."
- 24 Did I read that correctly?
- 25 Yes, you did. Α.

- 1 Turning to the bottom of that page, you wrote,
- "Uncomfortable," which I believe you abbreviated "uncomf." 2
- 3 that correct?
- 4 That is correct. Α.
- "Uncomfortable when he does no work, just goes for coffee," 5
- 6 correct?
- 7 Yes, that is correct. I apologize for my handwriting.
- Q. Let's turn back to the first page of that exhibit. 8

9 At the bottom of the large paragraph in the middle of 10 that first page, you write, "E stopped coffee/dinner with him.

- 11 He became abusive, harassing, etc." Did I read that correctly?
- 12 Α. Yes, you did.
- 13 E refers to Professor Enrichetta Ravina? 0.
- 14 Α. Yes.
- 15 Q. Let's turn to page 4.
- In the middle of that, in the middle of that page, you 16
- wrote, "Nothing major, but when you look at all this 17
- 18 together... She can't avoid him fully. If I upset him, he
- won't work." 19
- 20 Did I read that correctly?
- 21 Yes, you did. Α.
- 22 MS. HARWIN: Let's turn to Exhibit 87.
- 23 I move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 87.
- 24 MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- 25 THE COURT: All right. It will be admitted.

(Plaintiff's Exhibit 87 received in evidence) 1

- Director Dunn, do you recognize these as notes from your 2 Q.
- 3 interview with Professor Ravina on November 12, 2014?
- A. Yes, I do. 4
- Q. Towards the top of page 1, you wrote, "The power. He's 5
- senior, been stalling papers six to seven months, one year 6
- 7 before that."
  - Did I read that accurately?
- 9 Yes. Α.

- Continuing on that page below, you wrote, "Mentor. He told 10
- her he was mentor." 11
- 12 Did I read that correctly?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Turning lower down on that page to the very bottom of it,
- 15 you wrote, "If he didn't want to exercise power, why call him a
- mentor?" 16
- 17 Did I read that accurately?
- Yes, you did. 18 Α.
- Turning to the top of page 2, Professor Ravina reported to 19
- 20 you that Professor Bekaert asked her for compliments?
- 21 Α. Yes.
- 22 Q. That he begged for them?
- Yes, that's what she said. 23 Α.
- 24 Professor Ravina reported that she had to tell Professor
- 25 Bekaert he looked good, correct?

- 1 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 2 Q. Also on page 2 of your notes Professor Ravina reported to
- 3 you an incident where Professor Bekaert had told her to look at
- 4 a mug with a message about being horny. Correct?
- 5 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 6 Q. Turning to page 3 of your notes, towards the middle of the
- 7 | page, it says, "As time passes, comments get more explicit."
- 8 | Did I read that accurately?
- 9 A. I believe so.
- 10 | Q. Turning to page 4 in your notes, you wrote, "ER not in
- 11 position to say no, deny request. He's senior colleague,
- 12 | co-author, mentor."
- Did I read that correctly?
- 14 A. Yes, you did.
- 15 | Q. It continues right after, "ER thought, why do I have to
- 16 answer this question instead of working?" Correct?
- 17 A. Yes, that's correct.
- MS. HARWIN: I move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 55.
- 19 MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- 20 THE COURT: 55 will be admitted. Thanks.
- 21 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 55 received in evidence)
- 22 | Q. Before you spoke to Professor Ravina for the first time,
- 23 | you spoke to Vice Dean Janet Horan about her concerns, correct?
- 24 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 25 | Q. And this document reflects your notes from your July 25,

- 2014 conversation with Janet Horan? 1
- 2 Yes, it does. Α.
- 3 In your notes from speaking to Janet Horan, you wrote, "JH 4 reminded of power imbalance."
  - Did I read that correctly?
- Yes, you did. 6 Α.
  - JH refers to Vice Dean Janet Horan? Q.
- 8 Α. Yes.

5

- 9 MS. HARWIN: I move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 76.
- 10 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 11 MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- THE COURT: 76 will be admitted. 12
- 13 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 76 received in evidence)
- 14 Q. You spoke to Vice Dean Janet Horan again about Professor
- 15 Ravina's complaints about Professor Bekaert on September 16,
- 2014, is that correct? 16
- 17 A. Yes, it is.
- 18 Q. And this was after your initial conversation with Professor
- Ravina, correct? 19
- 20 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 21 Towards the bottom of those notes, in your notes from your
- 22 conversation with Vice Dean Horan, you wrote, "What to do?
- 23 Still a senior tenured faculty member."
- 24 Did I read that correctly?
- 25 Yes, you did. Α.

Continuing on in your notes with Vice Dean Horan, your 1 notes from this conversation also state, "The fact that he 2 3 inserted himself in position of authority, with someone

struggling to get tenure, then getting in their way."

- Did I read that correctly?
- Α. Yes. 6

4

5

7

- Professor Ravina reported to you that the emails from Professor Bekaert got worse, correct?
- 9 I don't recall that. Α.
- 10 Let's turn to Exhibit 87 again, on the fifth page of that 11 document.
- 12 You wrote in your notes, "When emails were getting 13 worse, ER got therapist."
- 14 Did I read that correctly?
- Α. 15 Yes.
- Professor Ravina provided you with examples of email 16 17 communications with Professor Bekaert, correct?
- A. Yes, that's correct. 18
- 19 Professor Ravina provided you with an email where Professor 20 Bekaert talked about bringing a whip to their next meeting?
- 21 Yes, I believe she did. Α.
- 22 Q. Professor Ravina provided you with an email where Professor
- 23 Bekaert threatened to take drastic action, correct?
- 24 There was an email in which the term "drastic action" Yes.
- 25 was used.

- 1 | Q. When you met with Professor Ravina, you felt that Professor
- 2 Ravina was honestly expressing her opinions and beliefs about
- 3 what was going on in the situation with Professor Bekaert,
- 4 | correct?
- 5 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 6 Q. You found that Professor Ravina was deeply affected and
- 7 | troubled by what she perceived had happened and what she had
- 8 | experienced, correct?
- 9 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 10 | O. You also met with Professor Bekaert about Professor
- 11 | Ravina's complaint, correct?
- 12 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 13 MS. HARWIN: Move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 77.
- MR. HERNSTADT: No objection.
- MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- 16 THE COURT: It will be admitted. Thanks.
- 17 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 77 received in evidence)
- 18 Q. Director Dunn, these are your notes from your conversation
- 19 with Professor Bekaert on September 19, 2014?
- 20 A. Yes, they are.
- 21 | Q. Turning to the second page of your notes, Professor Bekaert
- 22 | told you that he had personal conversations with Professor
- 23 Ravina?
- 24 A. Can you point me to where you're looking?
- 25 | Q. Towards the middle of the page, it says, "Professional

- 1 | conversation, personal as well." Correct?
- 2 A. That's correct.
- 3 | Q. When asked whether he had physical contact with Professor
- 4 Ravina, Professor Bekaert did not say a definitive no to you,
- 5 correct?
- 6 A. Again, is there an area in the notes where you're looking?
- 7 That would be helpful.
- 8 | Q. That's a general question for you.
- 9 A. Could you repeat the question.
- 10 | Q. Sure. When asked whether he had physical contact with
- 11 | Professor Ravina, Professor Bekaert did not say a definitive
- 12 | no, correct?
- 13 A. I believe that's correct, yes.
- 14 | Q. Professor Bekaert told you it was possible that he asked
- 15 | Professor Ravina for dating advice, correct?
- 16 A. I believe that's correct, but it would be great to confirm
- 17 | in the notes, if possible.
- 18 | Q. I can just refresh your recollection with Plaintiff's
- 19 | Exhibit 90.
- 20 So the question is, again: Professor Bekaert told you
- 21 | it was possible that he asked Professor Ravina for dating
- 22 | advice, correct?
- 23 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 24 | Q. And in fact, you confirmed that Professor Bekaert did ask
- 25 | Professor Ravina for dating advice, correct?

- 1 | A. Yes, that's correct.
- 2 Q. You also confirmed with Professor Bekaert that he keeps a
- 3 | mug in his office that contains a message about being horny,
- 4 | correct?
- 5 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 6 Q. Professor Bekaert claimed to you that he could not recall
- 7 having a conversation with Professor Ravina about the horny mug
- 8 | in his office, correct?
- 9 A. I believe that's correct, yes.
- 10 | Q. Professor Bekaert told you he was not sure whether he had
- 11 commented to Professor Ravina about the attractiveness of his
- 12 research assistants, correct?
- 13 A. I believe that's correct, but again, it would be helpful to
- 14 confirm in the materials.
- 15 | Q. Could we go back to Plaintiff's Exhibit 90, at page 5.
- 16 You wrote, "When asked whether he commented on the
- 17 | attractiveness of the RAs, "research assistants, "Professor
- 18 | Bekaert did not think he had made these kinds of remarks but
- 19 was not sure." Is that right?
- 20 A. Yes, that is right.
- 21 | Q. So Professor Bekaert told you he was not sure whether he
- 22 | had commented to Professor Ravina about the attractiveness of
- 23 his research assistants, correct?
- 24 A. Yes, that is correct.
- 25 | Q. You didn't receive any information or evidence that

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

Dunn - Direct

contradicted her report that Professor Bekaert commented on the 1 attractiveness of research assistants, correct? 2

- Yes, that's correct.
- Let's return to Exhibit 77, your notes from your first Q. meeting with Professor Bekaert.

Turning to page 4, towards the bottom, you wrote, "GB agreed to help salvage her career. She had two articles to revise at top journals - single author. That plus 3 GB articles could have gotten tenure."

Did I read that correctly?

- I believe the second word in the first sentence is not "agreed" but is "hoped" instead. But otherwise, you did read that correctly.
- Q. Okay. Let me read it again one more time then.

You wrote in your notes from your meeting with Professor Bekaert, "GB hoped to help salvage her career. had two articles to revise at top journals - single author. That plus 3 GB articles could have gotten tenure."

Is that correct?

- Yes, that is correct. Α.
- But Professor Bekaert told you that he had stopped working for a few months on his project with Professor Ravina, correct?
- 23 Is that indicated in the notes anywhere? Α.
- 24 If we turn to page 2, towards the bottom, you wrote, "He 25 stopped working for a few months." Correct?

- 1 A. Yes, that is correct.
- 2 Q. Professor Bekaert acknowledged to you that he sent an email
- 3 | to Professor Ravina in which he threatened to take very drastic
- 4 | action, correct?
- 5 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 6 Q. Professor Bekaert acknowledged that his email threatening
- 7 | to take drastic action was a bad thing for a senior faculty
- 8 member like him to say to a junior untenured faculty member
- 9 | like Professor Ravina, correct?
- 10 A. Could I look at the notes to see where that is reflected?
- 11 | Q. Let's turn to page 7 of your notes here.
- You wrote, "If you don't start making sense, I'm going
- 13 | to take drastic action."
- Towards the bottom of that paragraph, you write, "Bad
- 15 | from senior faculty to junior untenured."
- 16 Correct?
- 17 A. Yes, that is correct.
- 18 | Q. And it is Professor Bekaert who acknowledged it was bad
- 19 | from a senior faculty member to a junior untenured faculty
- 20 member, correct?
- 21 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 22 | Q. But you didn't make any judgment about whether it was a bad
- 23 thing for a senior faculty member to threaten to take drastic
- 24 action against a junior untenured faculty member, correct?
- 25 A. Do you mean during the interview or in the outcome letter?

- 1 Q. In the course of your investigation.
- 2 A. I don't believe so, no.
- 3 | Q. Professor Bekaert acknowledged to you that he sent
- 4 Professor Ravina an email in which he discussed bringing a whip
- 5 to their next meeting?
- 6 A. Yes, I believe he did.
- 7 Q. You reviewed the email where Professor Bekaert told Ravina
- 8 | that he would bring a whip to their next meeting, correct?
- 9 A. Yes, I did.
- 10 | Q. You did not read Professor Bekaert's whip email as
- 11 demeaning towards Professor Ravina?
- 12 | A. I thought it was unprofessional and insulting.
- 13 | Q. Did you find the email in which Professor Bekaert said he
- 14 | would bring a whip to a meeting to be demeaning towards
- 15 | Professor Ravina?
- 16 | A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Director Dunn, I'm going to ask to bring up your deposition
- 18 | testimony.
- 19 Do you recall being deposed in this matter?
- 20 A. Yes, I do.
- 21 | Q. Okay. You came to my office, I asked you questions, you
- 22 answered those questions under oath?
- 23 A. Yes, I did.
- 24 | Q. You swore to tell the truth while providing that testimony?
- 25 A. Yes, I did.

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

av2 Dunn - Direct

- Q. Okay. At your deposition, I asked you the question -- and this is on page 108 --
  - THE COURT: He said yes, so I'm not sure why you're going through this.
    - MS. HARWIN: Impeachment, your Honor.
  - THE COURT: All right. Go ahead.
  - Sorry. Go ahead.
    - Q. At your deposition I asked you the question, "Did you find the email in which Professor Bekaert said he would bring a whip to a meeting to be demeaning towards Ms. Ravina?"
    - Your answer was, "Based on the exchange, I did not read it to be demeaning."
- 13 That was your sworn testimony, correct?
- 14 | A. Yes.
- Q. And at the time you didn't find Professor Bekaert's whip email to be aggressive, correct?
- 17 A. At the time of the investigation, of the deposition? I'm
  18 sorry. I'm just unclear.
- Q. Prior to appearing here in court today, is it your perception that Professor Bekaert's whip email was aggressive?
- 21 | A. I'm not sure.
- 22 | Q. I'm going to refer you again to your deposition testimony.
- On page 109 of your deposition, I asked you, "Did you find the email in which Professor Bekaert said he would bring a whip to a meeting to be aggressive?"

- You answered, "No, I did not find it to be aggressive."
- That was your sworn testimony, wasn't it?
- $4 \parallel A$ . Yes, it was.
- Q. And you didn't find Professor Bekaert's whip email to be
- 6 | hostile, correct?
- 7 A. No, I did not.
- 8 Q. When you investigated Professor Ravina's complaint against
- 9 Professor Bekaert, the only witness you interviewed, besides
- 10 | Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert, was a Columbia research
- 11 | assistant named Nancy Xu, correct?
- 12 A. Yes, that is correct.
- 13 | Q. Ms. Xu was the only person you considered necessary to
- 14 | interview apart from Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert,
- 15 | correct?
- 16 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 17 | Q. Ms. Xu stopped working on the research project with
- 18 | Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert around December 2012,
- 19 | correct?
- 20 A. Yes, I believe that's correct.
- 21 | Q. You interviewed Ms. Xu at the end of August 2014?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 | Q. So at the time you interviewed Ms. Xu, she had not worked
- 24 | for Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert together for almost
- 25 | two years, correct?

I7g1rav2

- 1 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 2 | Q. But the harassment that Professor Ravina complained to you
- 3 | about had continued past December 2012, correct?
- 4 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 5 | Q. She alleged harassment in 2013, correct?
- 6 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 7 | Q. She alleged harassment in 2014, correct?
- 8 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 9 Q. She alleged ongoing conduct at the time you met with her,
- 10 | correct?
- 11 | A. Yes.
- 12 | MS. HARWIN: I'm going to move to admit Plaintiff's
- 13 Exhibit 66.
- 14 | THE COURT: Any objection?
- MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- 16 THE COURT: It will be admitted.
- 17 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 66 received in evidence)
- 18 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 19 Q. Mr. Dunn, I'm showing you Plaintiff's Exhibit 66 now in
- 20 | evidence. Are these notes from your interview with Nancy Xu?
- 21 A. Yes, they are.
- 22 | Q. These are dated August 28, 2014, correct?
- 23 A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. Ms. Xu told you that her opinion was biased, correct?
- 25 A. Can you point me to the notes.

- Sitting here today, can you recall whether Ms. Xu told you 1
- that her opinion was biased? 2
- 3 Α. I believe she did, yes.
- 4 Let's turn to page 2 of these notes. Q.
- 5 Towards the top, in the first line indented, those
- first three words, "N's opinion biased," do you see that? 6
- 7 Α. Yes.
- Ms. Xu also told you that she was very loyal to Professor 8
- 9 Bekaert, correct?
- 10 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 11 Turning towards the middle of that page, it says, "N v.
- 12 loyal," correct?
- 13 Α. Yes, that's correct.
- That means "Nancy very loyal," correct? 14 Q.
- Yes, that's correct. 15 Α.
- 16 Ms. Xu told you that Professor Bekaert would be serving on
- 17 her dissertation committee?
- 18 I don't recall that specific point.
- 19 Turning to the first page of these notes, the third line, Q.
- 20 it says, "GB will be on her committee"?
- 21 Α. Yes.
- 22 Q. You understood Ms. Xu to be telling you that Professor
- 23 Bekaert would be serving on her dissertation committee,
- 24 correct?
- 25 Yes. Α.

- 1 | Q. Ms. Xu told you that she wanted to be on Professor
- 2 | Bekaert's team?
- 3 A. I believe so.
- 4 | Q. Turning towards the fifth line in that page, it says,
- 5 | "Wants to be on that team." Correct?
- 6 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 7 | Q. There's also a reference right below to what I believe is
- 8 | Bob Hodrick, a professor at Columbia Business School?
- 9 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 10 Q. Ms. Xu told you that she saw Professor Bekaert as a father
- 11 | figure, correct?
- 12 A. Yes, that is correct.
- 13 | Q. And Ms. Xu told you that she worked with Professor Bekaert
- 14 and with Professor Hodrick, correct?
- 15 A. Yes, she did.
- 16 Q. You talked to Ms. Xu about whether she had witnessed,
- 17 | experienced, or heard any sexually harassing behavior from
- 18 | Professor Bekaert?
- 19 | A. Yes, I did.
- 20 Q. And continuing on this exhibit, Exhibit 66, on the first
- 21 page, towards the second paragraph from the bottom, it says,
- 22 | "Any SH re GB? No."
- 23 Are those your notes regarding your question to Nancy
- 24 | Xu about sexual harassment concerning Professor Bekaert?
- 25 A. Yes, that's correct.

- 1 | Q. Okay. So your notes regarding your question about sexual
- 2 | harassment read, "Any sexual harassment re Geert Bekaert? No."
- 3 Did I read that correctly?
- 4 A. Yes, you did.
- 5 | Q. You perceived Ms. Xu's opinion to be biased on the question
- 6 of whether she had witnessed or seen sexual harassment from
- 7 | Professor Bekaert to Professor Ravina, correct?
- 8 | A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Let's turn to your outcome letter, which is Exhibit 90.
- 10 When you issued your outcome letter, you included
- 11 | Ms. Xu's claim that she never witnessed, experienced, or heard
- 12 any sexually harassing behavior from Professor Bekaert,
- 13 | correct?
- 14 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 15 | Q. And your outcome letter did not disclose that Ms. Xu
- 16 admitted to you that her opinion was biased, correct?
- 17 A. Correct.
- 18 Q. Your outcome letter did not disclose that Ms. Xu admitted
- 19 | to you that she was very loyal to Professor Bekaert, correct?
- 20 A. Correct.
- 21 | Q. So the only witnesses that you interviewed in connection
- 22 | with Professor Ravina's complaint were Professor Ravina,
- 23 Professor Bekaert, and this graduate student named Nancy Xu who
- 24 | admitted that she was biased and very loyal, correct?
- 25 A. Yes, that's correct.

- 1 Q. Professor Ravina told you that a professor named Daniel
- 2 Wolfenzon had been appointed as a relationship manager for her
- 3 and Professor Bekaert, correct?
- 4 A. Yes, I believe that's correct.
- 5 | Q. You never interviewed the relationship manager that
- 6 | Columbia appointed to monitor communications between Professor
- 7 Bekaert and Professor Ravina, correct?
- 8 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 9 Q. You never interviewed Stephen Zeldes, the chair of
- 10 | Professor Ravina's and Professor Bekaert's division at Columbia
- 11 | Business School?
- 12 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 13 | Q. You were also aware that Professor Ravina had met with
- 14 | Suzanne Goldberg, a Columbia law school professor with
- 15 expertise on gender issues, correct?
- 16 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 17 | Q. You never interviewed Professor Goldberg about Professor
- 18 | Ravina's complaints, correct?
- 19 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 20 | Q. You were aware that Professor Ravina had spoken to
- 21 | colleagues at Columbia about her concerns about Professor
- 22 | Bekaert, correct?
- 23 | A. I was never aware of any colleagues by name with whom
- 24 | Professor Ravina spoke, to the best of my recollection.
- 25 (Continued on next page)

- 1 | Q. You never interviewed any faculty members at Columbia
- 2 Business School about Professor Bekaert's interactions with
- 3 | Professor Ravina, correct?
- 4 A. That is correct.
- 5 Q. You never interviewed any professors at Columbia Business
- 6 School about whether Professor Bekaert's conduct was normal
- 7 behavior for a professor, correct?
- 8 A. That is correct.
- 9 Q. Before you concluded your investigation into Professor
- 10 Ravina's complaints, you never provided Professor Ravina with
- 11 any kind of written summary of what you understood her
- 12 | complaints to be about, correct?
- 13 A. That is correct.
- 14 | Q. In your final outcome letter, you examined whether
- 15 Columbia's policy against sexual harassment had been violated,
- 16 | correct?
- 17 A. That is correct.
- 18 | Q. You quote Columbia's sexual harassment policy in your
- 19 | outcome letter?
- 20 | A. Yes.
- 21 | Q. Let's turn back to that outcome letter, which is Exhibit
- 22 | 90. You write: "Under Columbia University's employment
- 23 policies and procedures on discrimination and harassment,
- 24 | sexual harassment is defined as follows:
- 25 "Unwelcome sexual advances, requests for sexual favors

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - direct

and other verbal, physical, or visual conduct or behavior of a sexual nature constitute sexual harassment when:

"Submission to such conduct is made either explicitly or implicitly a term or condition of an individual's employment; or,

"Submission to or rejection of such conduct by an individual is used as the basis for employment decisions affecting that individual; or,

"Such conduct has the purpose or effect of unreasonably interfering with an individual's work performance or creating an intimidating, hostile, demeaning or offensive working environment."

Did I read that correctly?

- Yes. Α.
- Q. Columbia's sexual harassment policy goes on and says, "Sexual harassment may include a range of subtle and not-so-subtle behaviors, among them: Sexual violence; sexual jokes and innuendo; verbal abuse of a sexual nature; commentary about an individual's body, sexual prowess or sexual deficiencies; leering, catcalls, or touching; insulting or obscene comments or gestures; and the display or circulation, (including through e-mail) of sexually suggestive or explicit objects or pictures in the learning, living or working environment."

Did I read that correctly?

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

- Α. Yes, you did.
- 2 In your outcome letter you wrote: "I did not find evidence Q.
- 3 to support that Professor Bekaert's actions or communications
- 4 constituted sexual harassment in violation of university
- 5 policies." Correct?
- 6 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 7 Let's turn on the bottom of your outcome letter, towards

the bottom of page 6 and the top of page 7. 8

> In your outcome letter you told Professor Ravina: found that you and Professor Bekaert engaged in a friendly working relationship that soured when you did not communicate effectively regarding your concerns about the status of your projects. I determined that your professional relationship with Professor Bekaert was friendly and at times mutually

> > Did I read that accurately?

Α. Yes.

flirtatious."

- Q. You went on and wrote: "However, this relationship eventually devolved into unprofessional and inappropriate 19 20 communication. Professor Bekaert communicated in a more
- 21 egregious manner and addressed you in unnecessarily aggressive
- 22 tones that were ill suited for his position. In sum, however,
- 23 I did not find evidence to support that Professor Bekaert's
- 24 actions or communications constituted sexual harassment in
- 25 violation of university policies."

Is that correct?

- Yes, that is correct. Α.
- 3 And you provided Professor Bekaert with a copy of this
- 4 letter, correct?
- 5 Α. Yes.

1

2

- 6 Professor Bekaert was provided with a copy of this letter 7 containing these conclusions, correct?
  - A. Yes, that's correct.
- 9 Q. At the time you investigated Professor Ravina's complaint
- 10 against Professor Bekaert, Columbia had policies that
- prohibited other forms of gender-based misconduct besides what 11
- 12 Columbia's policy labeled sexual harassment, correct?
- 13 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 14 In addition to its sexual harassment policy, Columbia also Q.
- had a policy that prohibits gender discrimination, correct? 15
- 16 Yes, that's correct.
- 17 Q. Let's turn back to Exhibit 17, Columbia's employment
- 18 policies on discrimination and harassment.
- 19 On page 3, it states, "Discrimination -- and this is
- 20 towards the top.
- 21 "Discrimination is defined as:
- 22 "Treating members of a protected class less favorably
- 23 because of their membership in that class; or,
- 24 "Having a policy or practice that has a
- 25 disproportionately adverse impact on protected class members."

Did I read that correctly?

Α. Yes.

1

- 3 This means that at the time Columbia investigated OK.
- Professor Ravina's complaints, Columbia had a written policy 4
- 5 that prohibited treating a woman less favorably because she is
- female, correct? 6
- 7 Yes, that is correct.
- You did not investigate whether Professor Bekaert violated 8
- 9 Columbia's policy against gender discrimination, correct?
- 10 Α. Correct.
- 11 You did not reach any conclusions as to whether Professor
- 12 Bekaert engaged in gender discrimination in violation of
- 13 Columbia's policy, correct?
- 14 That's correct. Α.
- 15 Q. In addition to this policy against gender discrimination,
- at the time you investigated Columbia also had a policy that 16
- 17 prohibits what it calls discriminatory harassment, correct?
- That is correct. 18 Α.
- Columbia's policy in effect at the time said: 19
- 20 "Discriminatory harassment is defined as subjecting an
- 21 individual to humiliating, abusive, or threatening conduct that
- 22 creates an intimidating, hostile, or abusive work environment,
- 23 that alters the conditions of employment, or unreasonably
- 24 interferes with an individual's work performance on the basis
- 25 of the individual's membership in a protected class.

- 1 Discriminatory harassment includes but is not limited to:
- 2 | Epithets or slurs; negative stereotyping; threatening,
- 3 | intimidating or hostile acts; denigrating jokes; and display or
- 4 circulation in the working, learning and living environment
- 5 (including through e-mail) of written or graphic material."
- 6 Did I read that correctly?
  - A. Yes, you did.

- 8 Q. According to Columbia's policies, sexual harassment is one
- 9 | form of discriminatory harassment, correct?
- 10 A. That's correct.
- 11 Q. But there are other forms of discriminatory harassment
- 12 | beyond sexual harassment, correct?
- 13 A. That is correct.
- 14 | Q. And under Columbia's policies there are other forms of
- 15 discriminatory harassment on the basis of gender other than
- 16 | sexual harassment, correct?
- 17 | A. I believe so, but I want to review the policy language to
- 18 be sure.
- 19 | Q. At the time Columbia investigated Professor Ravina's
- 20 complaints, Columbia had a discriminatory harassment policy --
- 21 MS. HARWIN: Let's keep that up, if we could. I would
- 22 | like to stay with this policy.
- 23 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 24 | Q. At the time Columbia investigated Professor Ravina's
- 25 complaints, Columbia had a discriminatory harassment policy

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - direct

- that prohibited subjecting a woman to humiliating, abusive, or 1 threatening conduct that creates an intimidating, hostile, or 2 3 abusive work environment, correct?
  - A. Yes, if it was on the basis of the woman's membership in a protected class.

MS. FISCHER: Objection.

THE COURT: Was there an objection?

MS. FISCHER: It misstates, but I think it's been addressed.

THE COURT: Overruled.

BY MS. HARWIN:

- Q. At the time Columbia investigated Professor Ravina's complaints, Columbia had a discriminatory harassment policy that prohibited subjecting a woman to humiliating, abusive, or threatening conduct that creates an intimidating, hostile, or abusive work environment based on her gender, correct?
- A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. And at the time Columbia investigated Professor Ravina's complaints, Columbia had a discriminatory harassment policy that prohibited subjecting a woman to humiliating, abusive, or threatening conduct that unreasonably interferes with her work performance based on her gender, correct?
- Yes, that is correct. Α.
- At the time Columbia investigated Professor Ravina's complaints, Columbia had a discriminatory harassment policy

- that prohibited epithets or slurs based on gender, correct? 1
- 2 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 3 Q. At the time Columbia investigated Professor Ravina's
- 4 complaints, Columbia had a discriminatory harassment policy
- 5 that prohibited threatening intimidating or hostile acts based
- on gender, correct? 6
- 7 Yes that's correct.
- At the time Columbia investigated Professor Ravina's 8
- 9 complaints, Columbia had a discriminatory harassment policy
- 10 that prohibited denigrating jokes based on gender, correct?
- 11 Yes. That's correct.
- 12 But you did not investigate whether Professor Bekaert had
- 13 engaged in discriminatory harassment against Professor Ravina,
- 14 correct?
- Well, as the policy states, sexual harassment is a form of 15
- discriminatory harassment so I would say we did investigate 16
- 17 that.
- 18 Director Dunn, you recall being deposed in this matter?
- 19 Α. Yes.
- 20 I am going to bring up your deposition testimony. 0.
- 21 The question was asked at page 159:
- 22 You did not reach any conclusion --
- MS. FISCHER: What line? 23
- 24 MS. HARWIN: 21.
- 25 "Q. You did not reach any conclusion as to whether Professor

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

25

Dunn - direct

Bekaert had engaged in discriminatory harassment, is that correct?"

You answered: "That was not an allegation that was raised that we investigated, that is correct."

Was that your sworn testimony?

- Α. Yes.
- Director Dunn, I am going to ask the question again OK. then: You did not investigate whether Professor Bekaert had engaged in discriminatory harassment in violation of Columbia's policy, correct?

MS. FISCHER: Objection.

THE COURT: Overruled.

- To the best of my recollection, at the time of the deposition, I was not recalling the fact that sexual harassment is a form of discriminatory harassment. I answered the question the best I could then. As I look at the policy language now, you know, I do feel that since discriminatory harassment includes sexual harassment it wouldn't be honest for me to say that we did not investigate that.
- Director Dunn, you investigated sexual harassment?
- Yes, correct. Α.
- 22 Sexual harassment is defined as one type of discriminatory
- 23 harassment, correct?
- 24 Α. Yes.
  - There are other types of discriminatory harassment,

- correct?
- 2 Yes. Α.

- 3 Q. We have reviewed Columbia's policy concerning
- 4 discriminatory harassment, correct?
- 5 Α. Yes.
- We have reviewed numerous aspects of Columbia's policy 6
- 7 against discriminatory harassment?
- A. Yes. 8
- 9 Q. You did not investigate whether these aspects of Columbia's
- 10 policy against discriminatory harassment were violated,
- 11 correct?
- 12 A. Yes. I did not investigate all possible forms of
- 13 discriminatory harassment.
- 14 Q. OK. You did not conduct investigation into discriminatory
- 15 harassment in violation of Columbia's policies, correct?
- I feel like I've already answered this question. 16
- 17 Q. You conducted an investigation into sexual harassment,
- 18 correct?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Columbia has a separate policy concerning discriminatory
- 21 harassment, correct?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. You didn't investigate whether Professor Bekaert violated
- 24 this separate policy on discriminatory harassment, correct?
- 25 Α. Yes.

I7qnrav3 Dunn - direct MS. HARWIN: Thank you. I think we are at a good stopping point, your Honor. THE COURT: All right. So why don't we take our morning break. Just remember don't yet discuss the case and keep an open mind. (Continued on next page) 

I7qnrav3 Dunn - direct (Jury not present) THE COURT: How much longer do you have with this witness? MS. HARWIN: I don't know if we'll go all the way to lunch, but for some somewhere in between the end of this and lunch. THE COURT: All right. Thank you. (Recess) THE COURT: Are we ready for the jury? MS. HARWIN: Yes, your Honor. THE COURT: All right. (Continued on next page) 

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

17

18

Dunn - direct

1 (Jury present)

THE COURT: All right. Everyone can be seated.

Thank you.

You may proceed.

MS. HARWIN: Thank you, your Honor.

Mr. Dunn, let's turn back to your outcome letter, which is Exhibit 90.

When you issued your outcome letter on November 17, 2014 at the end of your investigation into Professor Ravina's complaint, you wrote at the top, "I've conducted a preliminary fact-finding review of the allegations of sexual harassment."

Is that correct?

- Yes. That's correct. Α.
- 14 And when you investigated Professor Ravina's complaint, you Q.
- conducted only a preliminary fact-finding review, correct? 15
- Yes, that's correct. 16
  - Q. You did not conduct a formal investigation according to Columbia's policies, correct?
- 19 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 20 Turning to the bottom of your outcome letter, on the very
- 21 last page, your final recommendation set forth in that
- paragraph, it says, "I recommend that Professor Bekaert receive 22
- 23 training on appropriate professional communications."
- 24 Did I read that correctly?
- 25 Α. Yes, you did.

- 1 Q. OK. So your final recommendation was that Professor
- 2 Bekaert receive a training on appropriate professional
- 3 communications?
- 4 | A. Yes.
- 5 Q. At Columbia, training is something that you did all the
- 6 | time, correct?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 | Q. In your view, training was not punitive, correct?
- 9 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 10 | Q. This training that you recommended was not a disciplinary
- 11 | action, correct?
- 12 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 13 | Q. Let's turn to Plaintiff's Exhibit 49.
- 14 | THE COURT: Any objection?
- MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- 16 | THE COURT: All right. 49 will be admitted.
- 17 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 49 received in evidence)
- 18 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 19 | Q. Let's turn to the last page of this exhibit. This is an
- 20 | e-mail from the dean's chief of staff Laura Lee to you dated
- 21 July 19, 2014, correct?
- 22 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 23 | Q. This is the e-mail that triggered your investigation into
- 24 | Professor Ravina's complaint, correct?
- 25 A. Yes. Following up on her phone call from the day before.

- Q. Turning to the bottom of that e-mail, on July 19, 2014,
  nearly four months before you completed the investigation, as
  part of that initial e-mail communication the dean's chief of
- 4 staff wrote: "Glenn would also like to set up one-on-one Title
- 5 IX training for Geert. Please advise on how best to move
- 6 forward."
- 7 Did I read that correctly?
- 8 A. Yes, you did.
- 9 Q. You received that e-mail from the dean's chief of staff,
  10 correct?
- 11 A. Yes, I did.
- 12 Q. You understood Glenn to refer to Dean Glenn Hubbard, the
- dean of Columbia Business School?
- 14 | A. Yes, I did.
- Q. When he referred to one-on-one Title IX training for Geert,
- 16 you understood that to refer to training concerning the federal
- 17 | law Title IX?
- 18 | A. Yes.
- 19 Q. And we discussed before that's the federal law that
- 20 prohibits gender discrimination in higher educational
- 21 | institutions that receive federal funding?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 | Q. Columbia is one of these higher educational institutions
- 24 | that receives federal funding, correct?
- 25 A. Yes.

- On July 23, 2014, you responded to Columbia Business School 1 administrators, correct? 2
- 3 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 4 And as part of your e-mail response on July 23, 2014, still Q. 5
- nearly four months before you completed the investigation, you
- 6 told them, "We should discuss further the idea of title IX
- 7 training for Geert. We may need to engage an outside trainer
- here." 8
- 9 Did I read that correctly?
- 10 Α. Yes, you did.
- These e-mails about Title IX training for Professor Bekaert 11
- 12 were exchanged before you interviewed Professor Ravina,
- 13 correct?
- 14 Α. Yes, that's correct.
- 15 0. And these e-mails about Title IX training for Professor
- Bekaert were exchanged before you interviewed Professor 16
- 17 Bekaert, correct?
- 18 A. Yes, that's correct.
- These e-mails about Title IX training for Professor Bekaert 19
- 20 were exchanged before you interviewed anyone in this case,
- 21 correct?
- 22 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 23 O. Let's turn to Plaintiff's Exhibit 65. This is an e-mail
- 24 that you sent on August 26, 2014 to Vice Dean Janet Horan,
- 25 correct?

- Yes, that's correct. 1 Α.
- You sent this e-mail before you had interviewed Professor 2 Q.
- 3 Bekaert, correct?
- Yes, that's correct. 4 Α.
- 5 This was over two and a half months before you completed
- your investigation? 6
- 7 Α. Yes.
- In this e-mail, you told Vice Dean Horan, "I think the 8
- 9 original plan to get Professor Bekaert some training by an
- 10 outside professional would be sufficient here."
- 11 Did I read that correctly?
- Yes, you did. 12 Α.
- 13 On August 28, 2014, two days later, you had another e-mail 0.
- 14 with Vice Dean Janet Horan, correct?
- I don't recall that, but it is very possible. 15
- MS. HARWIN: Let's bring up Plaintiff's Exhibit 64. 16
- 17 And I move to admit it.
- 18 MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- THE COURT: All right. 64 will be admitted. 19
- 20 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 64 received in evidence)
- 21 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 22 Q. Mr. Dunn, turning to the top e-mail, that is an e-mail that
- 23 you wrote to Vice Dean Janet Horan on August 28, 2014.
- 24 Α. Yes.
- 25 And this was an e-mail that you sent after meeting with

- Nancy Xu, correct? 1
- 2 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 3 Nancy Xu was the witness who described herself as biased
- 4 and very loyal, correct?
- 5 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 6 After that meeting you wrote, "I think the original plan of
- 7 additional Title IX training for Professor Bekaert would be
- appropriate." 8
- 9 Did I read that correctly?
- 10 Α. Yes, you did.
- 11 Q. Let's turn to Exhibit 75, which I believe is already in
- evidence. On September 15, 2014, two months before you 12
- 13 completed your investigation, you told Vice Dean Horan that,
- 14 "Whatever the outcome of this matter, sexual harassment
- 15 training would be appropriate." Correct?
- Yes, that's correct. 16
- 17 Q. You recommended that a lawyer named Mary Ellen Donnelly
- provide the training, correct? 18
- 19 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 20 Mary Ellen Donnelly is someone that Columbia worked with
- frequently around these issues, correct? 21
- 22 To the best of my knowledge, yes.
- 23 Mary Ellen Donnelly is a defense attorney who represents
- 24 management in employment discrimination cases, especially in
- higher education, correct? 25

av3 Dunn - direct

- 1 A. I don't have any basis to know that.
- 2 | Q. You recommended Mary Ellen Donnelly, correct?
- 3 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 4 | Q. But it's your testimony that you didn't know that she was a
- 5 defense attorney who represents management in employment
- 6 discrimination matters, especially in higher education?
- 7 A. Today, four years after the fact, I don't recall that
- 8 | information. I don't know if I knew it at the time.
- 9 | Q. Let's turn back to Plaintiff's Exhibit 90, your outcome
- 10 | letter in Professor Ravina's complaint. When you issued your
- 11 | outcome letter, your final recommendation was that Professor
- 12 Bekaert receive a training on appropriate professional
- 13 communications, right?
- 14 A. Right.
- 15 | Q. As part of your final outcome letter, you did not recommend
- 16 | that Professor Bekaert engage in any training on gender
- 17 | discrimination, correct?
- 18 A. Correct.
- 19 | Q. As part of your final outcome letter, you did not recommend
- 20 | that Professor Bekaert engage in any training on discriminatory
- 21 | harassment, correct?
- 22 A. Correct.
- 23 | Q. As part of your final outcome letter, you did not recommend
- 24 | that Professor Bekaert engage in any training on sexual
- 25 | harassment, correct?

- Α. Correct.
- You did not have any antidiscrimination, antiharassment or 2
- 3 antiretaliation training in mind when you recommended that he
- receive training on appropriate professional communications, 4
- 5 correct?

- Yes, that's correct. 6 Α.
- 7 I would like to turn to the topic of retaliation.
- When Professor Ravina met with you, she expressed 8
- 9 concern about retaliation from Professor Bekaert, correct?
- 10 Α. Yes, I believe so.
- 11 Let's turn back to Exhibit 63. On the third page you
- 12 wrote, "Concerned re retal."
- 13 Did I read that correctly?
- 14 Α. Yes.
- Continuing on from where you wrote, "Concerned re retal.," 15 Q.
- you wrote, "GB doesn't respect the rules. Worried he'll spread 16
- 17 bad things to other colleagues."
- 18 Did I read that accurately?
- Yes, you did. 19 Α.
- 20 When you wrote, "GB doesn't respect the rules," you were
- 21 referring to professor Geert Bekaert, correct?
- 22 Α. Yes, that's correct.
- 23 When you wrote, "Worried he'll spread bad things to other
- 24 colleagues," it was Professor Ravina who was worried that
- 25 Professor Bekaert would spread bad things to other colleagues,

- 1 correct?
- 2 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 3 Q. Professor Ravina expressed to you that she was fearful that
- Professor Bekaert may poison other colleagues' impressions of 4
- 5 her, correct?
- A. I am not sure if she used the words "fearful" and "poison," 6
- 7 but it has a similar meaning to what's reflected here.
- In your outcome letter you wrote to Professor Ravina, "You 8
- 9 expressed concern about retaliation and fear that Professor
- 10 Bekaert may poison other colleagues' impressions of you."
- 11 Is that right?
- 12 Yes, that's right.
- 13 Q. Professor Ravina expressed concern to you that if she upset
- 14 Professor Bekaert he would not continue to work on the project,
- 15 correct?
- 16 A. Yes, that's correct.
- Turning back to Exhibit 63, on page 4, your interview notes 17
- state, "She can't avoid him fully. If I upset him, he won't 18
- work." 19
- 20 Do you see that?
- 21 A. Yes, I do.
- 22 Q. During your interviews with Professor Bekaert, you
- 23 recognized that he was upset about Professor Ravina's complaint
- 24 against him, right?
- 25 I believe so, yes. Α.

- Q. Professor Bekaert admitted to you that the joint research
  between him and Professor Ravina was not at the top of his list
- 3 because he was upset with Professor Ravina, correct?
- 4 A. I believe so, yes.
- 5 Q. Professor Bekaert told you that he felt stabbed in the back
- 6 by Professor Ravina sharing her concerns with the dean's office
- 7 | at Columbia Business School, correct?
- 8 A. It would be helpful to see the notes to refresh my memory,
- 9 but I believe that sounds accurate.
- 10 | Q. In your outcome letter you wrote, "Professor Bekaert said
- 11 | that he felt 'stabbed in the back' when he found out that you
- 12 | forwarded to Dean Hubbard the e-mails you and Professor Bekaert
- 13 exchanged in spring 2014." Correct?
- 14 A. Yes, correct.
- 15 | Q. Professor Bekaert told you that Professor Ravina got under
- 16 her skin -- got under his skin, correct?
- 17 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 18 | Q. Let me restate that question so it's clear.
- 19 Professor Bekaert told you that Professor Ravina got
- 20 under his skin, correct?
- 21 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 22 | Q. Let's turn back to Exhibit 77. At page 5 you say in your
- 23 | notes: "When ER's e-mails went to dean, GB felt stabbed in the
- 24 | back. She got under his skin with them. Then she got stand
- 25 off."

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

Dunn - direct

Did I read that correctly?

- I think the last word might be "standoffish," but otherwise Α. it was correct.
  - Q. Let me read that again, then.

You wrote: "When ER's e-mails went to dean GB felt stabbed in back. She got under his skin with them. Then she got standoffish."

Correct?

- Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 10 I'm going to show you Plaintiff's Exhibit 47, which is in 11 evidence already.
- 12 Do you recognize this document?
- 13 Α. Yes, I do.
- 14 This is an e-mail that Professor Ravina shared with you in Q. the course of your investigation? 15
- 16 Yes, it is. Α.
- 17 Professor Ravina also talked to you about this e-mail 18 during an interview, correct?
- 19 I believe so, yes. Α.
- 20 Turning back to exhibit -- actually before we go there, in 21 this e-mail Professor Bekaert wrote to Professor Ravina saying:
- 22 "The dean's office has told me not to talk to you, hence the
- 23 silence. If you want to explain yourself, you can. I'm here.
- 24 I'm intrigued to know who set you up to this."
- 25 Did I read that correctly?

I7qnrav3

- 1 Α. Yes, you did.
- Professor Ravina talked to you about this e-mail during 2
- 3 your interview, correct?
- I believe so, yes. 4 Α.
- 5 Turning back to Exhibit 63, on the second page. There's a
- 6 discussion in the second to last paragraph of your notes. Is
- 7 that a discussion of that e-mail?
- A. Yes, it is. 8
- 9 The notes read: "In meantime, she runs into GB in a hall.
- 10 Then GB e-mails E without CC'ing Glenn. Sorry for the silence.
- 11 They said I can't talk to you. If you want, you can explain
- 12 yourself. I'm in office. Intrigued to know who put you up to
- 13 this."
- 14 Did I read your notes correctly?
- 15 A. Yes, you did.
- Q. After the description of that e-mail in your notes, your 16
- 17 notes contain the word "intimidating."
- 18 Did I read that correctly?
- 19 Yes, you did. Α.
- 20 The next line says, "She e-mailed Glenn, etc.," correct? 0.
- 21 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 22 Q. And Glenn refers to the dean of Columbia Business School,
- 23 Glenn Hubbard, correct?
- 24 Α. Yes, that's correct.
- 25 When you were investigating Professor Ravina's concerns,

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- Columbia had a policy that prohibits retaliation, correct?
- 2 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 3 Q. Let's turn back to those policies. Exhibit 17, on page 4.
- 4 "Columbia's employment policies and procedures on
- discrimination and harassment, say the following with respect 5
- to retaliation: 6

"Retaliation occurs when an employer takes an adverse action against an employee because she or he has engaged in a protected activity, such as filing a complaint of discrimination or harassment. Retaliation may be found even when the underlying charge does not constitute discrimination or harassment in violation of university of policies, and all persons who participate in a discrimination or harassment proceeding, not only the complainant, are protected against retaliation."

Did I read that correctly?

- Yes, you did. Α.
- The policy continues: "A retaliatory adverse action is an action taken to deter a reasonable person from opposing a discriminatory or harassing practice, and/or from participating in a discrimination or harassment proceeding or more generally, from pursuing his/her rights. Examples of adverse actions include termination, denial of promotion or demotion, and
  - Did I read that correctly?

unjustified negative evaluations or references."

I7qnrav3

- 1 A. Yes, you did.
- 2 Q. Under Columbia's policy, then, retaliatory adverse actions
- 3 | include termination, correct?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Include denial of promotion or demotion, correct?
- 6 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 7 Q. And under Columbia's policies retaliatory adverse action
- 8 | includes unjustified negative evaluations or references,
- 9 | correct?
- 10 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 11 | Q. When you worked at Columbia you investigated very few
- 12 | retaliation complaints, correct?
- 13 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 14 | Q. And you did not investigate whether Professor Bekaert
- 15 | violated Columbia's policy against retaliation, correct?
- 16 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 17 | Q. You never investigated whether Professor Bekaert disparaged
- 18 Professor Ravina to other colleagues, correct?
- 19 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 20 | Q. You concluded that investigating whether Professor Bekaert
- 21 poisoned other than colleagues' impressions of Professor Ravina
- 22 | would be going too broad in the scope of the investigative
- 23 process, correct?
- 24 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 25 | Q. I would like to bring up Plaintiff's Exhibit 61.

1 This is an e-mail from Professor Bekaert dated August 6, 2014. 2 3 Were you aware that while your investigation into 4 Professor Ravina's complaint was pending Professor Bekaert sent 5 an e-mail from his Columbia e-mail address asking if he could just strangle Professor Ravina and get it over with? 6 7 The question is was I aware of this e-mail? 8 Were you aware of Professor Bekaert sending this e-mail 9 saying "can I just strangle her and get it over with"? 10 MS. FISCHER: Objection. 11 THE COURT: Has this been admitted? 12 MS. FISCHER: I believe it has. 13 The witness -- you can't see the e-mail. It is just 14 one section that they are showing him. Can they show the 15 witness a copy. 16 THE COURT: Sure. 17 Why don't you show the witness a copy. 18 MS. HARWIN: Sure. 19 THE COURT: Thanks.

20

THE WITNESS: Thank you.

21

THE COURT: Is this something you've ever seen before?

22

THE WITNESS: No, it is not.

23

BY MS. HARWIN:

24

25

Director Dunn, in the course of your investigation, you did not become aware that Professor Bekaert sent an e-mail from his

- Columbia e-mail address asking if he could just strangle 1 Professor Ravina and get it over with, correct? 2
  - MS. FISCHER: Objection.
    - THE COURT: Sustained. I think he already said that he had never seen the e-mail.
- BY MS. HARWIN: 6
  - Q. Director Dunn, you had a close working relationship with Vice Dean Janet Horan and others at Columbia Business School,
- 9 correct?

3

4

5

7

8

15

- 10 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 11 Q. At some point you told Vice Dean Horan that Professor
- Ravina's case had been a real burden for her and her 12
- 13 colleagues?
- 14 A. Yes, I believe I wrote -- actually can we look at the e-mail that it's from?
- Q. If we turn to Plaintiff's Exhibit 75, on that first 16
- 17 paragraph -- I'm sorry, in the second paragraph the first
- 18 sentence says: Thanks, Janet, and again, I'm sorry I haven't
- been able to wrap this up more quickly. I know it's been a 19
- 20 real burden for you and your colleagues."
- 21 Did I read that correctly?
- 22 A. Yes, you did.
- 23 Q. Professor Ravina expressed concern to you that Professor
- 24 Bekaert was stalling her research under the university's watch,
- 25 correct?

- 1 Α. Yes, that's correct.
- 2 MS. HARWIN: I move to admit Defendants' Exhibit IT.
- 3 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 4 MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- 5 THE COURT: IT will be admitted.
- (Defendant's Exhibit IT received in evidence) 6
- 7 BY MS. HARWIN:
- Q. Director Dunn, these are typed notes that you prepared from 8
- 9 your interview with Professor Ravina on November 12, 2014, is
- 10 that correct?
- 11 A. Yes, that is correct.
- 12 Q. You wrote in your notes from meeting with Professor Ravina,
- 13 "He's senior to her. Been stalling her papers for 6-7 months
- 14 under the university's watch and for 1 year before that."
- 15 Did I read that correctly?
- Yes, you did. 16 Α.
- 17 Turning back to Exhibit 63, your notes from your first
- 18 meeting with Professor Ravina, on that last page you wrote,
- "New relationship manager, Daniel W. Glenn punted it to DW, to 19
- 20 EOAA. Seems to think nothing will happen."
- 21 Did I read that accurately?
- 22 Α. Yes, you did.
- 23 THE COURT: These are your notes of what Professor
- 24 Ravina was saying to you?
- 25 THE WITNESS: Yes, that's correct.

- BY MS. HARWIN: 1
- Professor Ravina reported to you that Dean Hubbard punted 2
- 3 it, correct?
- A. Yes, that's correct. 4
- 5 Q. Professor Ravina reported to you that Dean Hubbard seemed
- to think nothing would happen, correct? 6
- 7 A. Based on my reading of these notes, my impression would be
- that Professor Ravina seemed to think that nothing would 8
- 9 happen.
- 10 That's your interpretation today?
- 11 Α. Yes.
- 12 You didn't report Professor Ravina's comments about Dean
- 13 Hubbard in your outcome letter, correct?
- 14 That's correct. Α.
- Professor Ravina also reported to you about a meeting she 15 Q.
- had with Senior Vice Dean Phillips, correct? 16
- 17 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- Q. Turning to page 3 of these notes, the first paragraph, it 18
- says, "KP "--19
- 20 That's a reference to Kathy Phillips, the senior vice
- 21 dean?
- 22 Α. Yes.
- 23 "Katherine Phillips told Enrichetta, I want you to be happy
- 24 Enrichetta, I just want professional working
- 25 environment, not life advice."

5

6

Dunn - direct

1 Did I read that correctly?

- Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 3 MS. FISCHER: Can we clarify whose notes -- whose 4 statements these are.
  - THE COURT: Again, is this from what Professor Ravina is saying to you?
- 7 THE WITNESS: Yes. This is what Professor Ravina told 8 me about this interaction with Kathy Phillips.
- 9 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 10 Q. Professor Ravina reported to you this interaction with 11 Senior Vice Dean Phillips, correct?
- 12 Α. Yes.
- 13 But you didn't report Professor Ravina's comments about 14 Senior Vice Dean Phillips in your outcome letter, correct?
- 15 A. Yes, that's correct.
- In addition to investigating Professor Ravina's complaints, 16
- 17 from time to time you were asked to provide the dean's office
- 18 of Columbia Business School with quidance and additional
- 19 information about her case, correct?
- 20 A. Yes, that's correct.
- You provided the dean's office with advice on e-mails they 21
- 22 wanted to send to Professor Bekaert and Professor Ravina,
- 23 correct?
- 24 Α. Yes, that is correct.
- 25 You also provided the dean's office with advice on what

- they should say to Professor Ravina in person, correct? 1
- 2 Yes, that is correct. Α.
- Before Professor Ravina met with Dean Hubbard and Vice Dean 3
- Horan on September 16, 2014, you provided Vice Dean Horan 4
- 5 bullet points for that meeting, correct?
- 6 I believe so, but it would help to see the e-mail again. Α.
  - Let's bring back up Exhibit 75.
- 8 Turning to the bottom e-mail there, you wrote,
- 9 "Following up on our conversation, here are some bullet points
- 10 in preparation for your meeting tomorrow." Correct?
- 11 Yes, that's correct.
- You provided bullet points for their meeting, correct? 12
- 13 Yes, that is correct. Α.
- 14 OK. And then, turning to a subsequent e-mail, in your Q.
- e-mail to Vice Dean Horan above, you told her that it would be 15
- fine to talk to Professor Ravina about the "unprofessional tone 16
- 17 of the communications."
- 18 Is that correct?
- 19 Α. Yes, that's correct.
- 20 Q. We talked about before that you interviewed just one
- 21 third-party witness besides Professor Ravina and Professor
- 22 Bekaert when you investigated Professor Ravina's complaint, but
- 23 you didn't complete your investigation into Professor Ravina's
- complaint until November 17, 2014, correct? 24
- 25 Yes, that is correct. Α.

- Q. This was about four months after you had been contacted by the dean's chief of staff at Columbia Business School.
  - A. Yes, that is correct.
- 4 | Q. Looking back, you wish that you had completed your
- 5 investigation into Professor Ravina's complaint more quickly,
- 6 correct?

3

- 7 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 8 | Q. You believed that completing your investigation in a
- 9 | shorter time frame would have made Professor Ravina's situation
- 10 better, correct?
- 11 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 12 | Q. One of the reasons it took four months to complete your
- 13 | investigation was the high caseload you had, correct?
- 14 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 15 | Q. Columbia considered it prompt to complete an investigation
- 16 | within 60 days, is that correct?
- 17 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 18 Q. But due to the volume of cases and the EOAA's limited
- 19 | staffing, Columbia wasn't always able to complete
- 20 | investigations in 60 days, correct?
- 21 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 22 | Q. You didn't complete Professor Ravina's investigation in 60
- 23 | days, correct?
- 24 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 25 | Q. You didn't complete the student investigation's complaint

- into Professor Bekaert in 60 days, correct? 1
- 2 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 3 Q. You also investigated a complaint about a male professor at
- Columbia Business School who had sexual relations with a female 4
- 5 student, correct?
- Yes, that is correct. 6 Α.
- 7 Columbia received a report about this male professor
- through the university's compliance hotline, correct? 8
- 9 Yes. That is correct.
- 10 MS. HARWIN: Move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 69.1.
- 11 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 12 MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- THE COURT: 69.1 will be admitted. 13
- 14 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 69.1 received in evidence)
- BY MS. HARWIN: 15
- Q. Do you recognize Exhibit 69.1 as the compliance hotline 16
- 17 report about this male professor?
- Yes, I do. 18 Α.
- And this hotline report was dated August 25, 2014, correct? 19
- 20 Yes, that is correct. Α.
- 21 This was submitted at the time that Professor Ravina's Q.
- 22 complaint was also pending, correct?
- 23 Yes, that is correct. Α.
- 24 Turning to page 1 of the report, at the bottom, where it
- 25 says, "Report Summary."

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

3 Dunn - direct

The report alleged that a professor at Columbia

Business School had sexual relations likely in his office with
a business school student. Is that correct?

- A. Yes, that is correct.
- Q. Let's turn to the next page of the report. On the bottom paragraph the report said, "The fact that this event occurred and has become so well known, yet no action taken on the part of Columbia, both creates an uncomfortable work environment for female students, professors, and administration at the school."

You received this report?

- A. Yes, I did.
- 12 | Q. And you conducted an investigation, correct?
- 13 | A. Yes, I did.
- Q. As part of your investigation you interviewed the male professor who was the subject of the complaint, correct?
- 16 | A. Yes, I did.
- Q. This male professor acknowledged that he had engaged in a romantic and sexual relationship with a female student,
- 19 | correct?
- 20 A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. And the male professor told you that he could not recall with certainty the accuracy of the allegation that he had engaged in sexual relations in his office at Columbia Business
- 24 | School, is that correct?
- 25 A. Yes, that's correct.

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

Dunn - direct

- Q. So the male professor's report to you was that he could not recall with certainty the accuracy of that allegation, correct?
  - A. I'm sorry. Of which allegation?
  - Q. The allegation that he had engaged in sexual relations in his office?
  - A. Yes, that is correct.
    - Q. Looking we are where in this hotline report, the allegation states at the bottom, "The fact that this event occurred and has become so well known, yet no action taken on the part of Columbia, both creates an uncomfortable work environment for

female students, professors and administration at the school."

But the only female student you interviewed was the one that this professor had sexual relations with, correct?

- A. Yes, that is correct.
- Q. You didn't interview any other female students about whether this conduct had created an uncomfortable work environment for them, correct?
- A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. You didn't interview any female professors about whether this conduct had created an uncomfortable work environment for them, correct?
- A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. The only professor you interviewed was a male professor who claimed he had no knowledge of the allegations, correct?
- 25 A. Yes, that's correct.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - direct

- You didn't interview any female administrators about whether this conduct had created an uncomfortable work environment for them, correct?
  - That is correct. Α. Yes.
  - Q. You found that the male professor's actions reflected poor judgment and created a very difficult situation both professionally and personally for the male professor and the student, correct?
- Yes, that is correct.
  - But still you did not find that the male professor's actions violated university policy, correct?
- 12 Yes, that is correct.
- 13 Q. You concluded in your letter --
  - MS. HARWIN: And let's bring it up, Plaintiff's Exhibit 69.2. I move to admit, your Honor.
    - THE COURT: Do you recall if this student was in that professor's class or one of his classes?

THE WITNESS: The student had been, but the relationship began after the class had ended and after the professor had submitted the grades, which is why it I didn't violate any policy, because the professor had no academic authority over the student.

THE COURT: Thanks.

Any objection to 69.2?

MS. FISCHER: No objection.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

THE COURT: All right. It will be admitted.

(Plaintiff's Exhibit 69.2 received in evidence)

BY MS. HARWIN:

Q. You conclude on the second page of your letter, "At this point" -- I apologize, the third page of your letter -- "I did not find evidence to support that this relationship created a hostile learning or working environment for the student, " and you continue -- let's go on to the paragraph right above.

It says, "At this point, I did not find evidence that any other CBS faculty members, staff members or students experienced a hostile environment because of this situation."

That's what you wrote?

- A. Yes, that's correct.
- 14 Q. And that was your conclusion after you did not interview 15 any female professors, any female students, any female staff other than the one student who had sexual relations with this 16
- professor, correct? 17
- A. Yes, that's correct. 18
- 19 At the bottom of your letter you referred this matter to 20 CBS for appropriate action, correct?
- 21 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 22 "CBS" means Columbia Business School? Q.
- 23 Yes, it does. Α.
- 24 You did not recommend that this professor receive any 25 discipline, correct?

- 1 Α. Correct.
- And you did not complete this investigation within the 2 Q.
- 3 60-day time frame that Columbia considers a prompt
- 4 investigation, correct?
- 5 Α. That's correct.
- Q. You also investigated a complaint against another male 6
- 7 professor at Columbia Business School, correct?
  - A. Yes, that's correct.
- 9 Q. And that investigation also took place during the fall of
- 10 2014, correct?

8

- 11 A. Yes, it did.
- 12 MS. HARWIN: Move to admit Exhibit 69.3.
- THE COURT: Any objection? 13
- 14 You can just pass it up. Thanks.
- 15 MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- THE COURT: All right. It will be admitted. Thanks. 16
- 17 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 69.3 received in evidence)
- BY MS. HARWIN: 18
- Q. Do you recognize this document as the EOAA complaint form 19
- 20 that you completed concerning the report against this other
- 21 male professor at Columbia Business School?
- 22 A. Yes, I do.
- 23 The first page of the EOAA complaint report, under the
- 24 heading "Narrative Information" reads: "I got a call from
- 25 Janet Horan at CBS about" -- and the name has been redacted --

5

7

8

9

- "an EMBA student said she had been in the professor's course and that he was sexist, demeaning to women, and inappropriate. The student referred Janet to the course evaluations, which
  - included these concerns."
    - Did I read that correctly?
- 6 A. Yes, you did.
  - Q. After being notified about this complaint, you did not interview any students in this class besides the female student who brought the complaint, correct?
- 10 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 11 Q. You reviewed some end-of-semester course evaluations for 12 the class?
- 13 | A. Yes, I did.
- MS. HARWIN: I move to admit Exhibit 69.5.
- 15 | THE COURT: Any objection?
- MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- 17 THE COURT: All right. 69.5 will be admitted.
- 18 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 69.5 received in evidence)
- 19 BY MS. HARWIN:
- Q. Do you recognize Exhibit 69.5 as one of the course evaluations that you reviewed for this male professor's class?
- 22 | A. Yes, I do.
- 23 | Q. Let's turn to the second page of the evaluation.
- 24 Under the heading, "Additional Comments About the
- 25 | Instructor," it reads: "There was a severe lack of

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

2.2

24

Dunn - direct

psychological safety within this class due to the professor's public shaming. This shaming occurred on both in class based on in-class comments, based on turned-in confidential and nonconfidential written assignments, as well as professor requested constructive criticism about the class."

It continues, and there's a typo: "I was offended that Columbia would hire a professor with overt sexism instilled into his subconscious which affects his underlying values that seep into his alignment, allocation, and critique of assignments. This can be seen in his allocation of woman only playing the role of woman and men only playing the role of men in a role, until he runs of female in play scenarios. Tendency to pick apart and put down the strongest and most well-spoken woman in the class. Does not do the same with the all-male groups."

Q. Did I read that correctly?

THE COURT: Just to be clear, does this have anything to do with Professor Bekaert?

THE WITNESS: Absolutely not.

BY MS. HARWIN:

- Q. This was another professor at Columbia Business School, correct?
- 23 A. Yes, that is a correct.
  - Q. And this was an investigation?
- MR. HERNSTADT: Your Honor, could we get the same

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - direct

clarification about the professor No. 1 that we talked about. 1

THE COURT: I think I had asked that, but if not, professor No. 1, the previous one, was also not about Professor Bekaert, correct?

THE WITNESS: That's correct. It was not about Professor Bekaert.

MS. HARWIN: I am going to move into introduce Plaintiff's Exhibit 69.6.

Move to admit, your Honor.

THE COURT: Any objection?

MS. FISCHER: No objection.

THE COURT: All right. It will be admitted.

(Plaintiff's Exhibit 69.6 received in evidence)

## BY MS. HARWIN:

- Showing you Exhibit 69.6, this is another of the course evaluations you reviewed for this male professor's class, correct?
- Yes, that's correct.
  - Turning to the second page, under Additional Comments About the Instructor, " the last line reads, "Most importantly, the professor did not want to hear opposing views and would verbally abuse and humiliate individuals based on personal, ethnic reasons rather than the validity of the argument."

Did I read that correctly?

Α. Yes, you did.

```
I7qnrav3
                          Dunn - direct
```

MS. HARWIN: I move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 69.7? 1 THE COURT: First, let me just clarify again, does 2 3 this have do with Professor Bekaert? 4 THE WITNESS: No. THE COURT: What are these forms? 5 Are these forms that every student fills out after 6 7 every course? 8 THE WITNESS: Yes. 9 THE COURT: OK. All right. And this is for what 10 vear? This was for the summer of 2014? 11 THE WITNESS: Yes. 12 THE COURT: OK. All right. You may proceed. 13 Is there any objection to 69.7? 14 MS. FISCHER: We don't have it. 15 THE COURT: Any objection? MS. FISCHER: No objection, but we would appreciate 16 17 the same clarification. THE COURT: OK. So this will be admitted. 18 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 69.7 received in evidence) 19 20 THE COURT: Again, if you can just at the start 21 clarify if this has anything to do with Professor Bekaert. 22 MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, just to be clear, we have 23 redactions that identify in these the professor as professor 2, 24 and in the complaint we were talking about redactions referring 25 to professor 1. So I think it is clear in the documents.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

Dunn - direct

THE COURT: So, putting aside Professor Bekaert, about whom these are not, these do not relate to him, we are talking about a professor 1 and a professor 2?

MS. HARWIN: That's correct, your Honor.

THE COURT: OK.

## BY MS. HARWIN:

- Q. Director Dunn, turning to Exhibit 69.7, this is another course evaluation that you read for this male professor's
- class, professor 2, correct?
- 10 Α. Yes.
- 11 Turning to the second page, the first sentence, "Professor
- 12 2 was at best ineffective and at worst inappropriate."
- 13 Did I read that correctly?
- Yes, you did. 14 Α.
- 15 Q. You issued an outcome letter at the end of your
- investigation into this professor, professor 2? 16
- 17 A. Yes, I did.
- 18 MS. HARWIN: Move to admit Exhibit 69.4, the outcome 19 letter at the end of that investigation.
- 20 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 21 MS. FISCHER: No objection.
- 22 THE COURT: All right. It will be admitted.
- 23 (Plaintiff's Exhibit 69.4 received in evidence)
- 24 BY MS. HARWIN:

25

Mr. Dunn, you recognize this as the outcome letter that

- concluded your investigation into professor 2, correct? 1
- 2 Yes, I do. Α.
- 3 You did not state in your outcome letter that a student
- 4 complained about the male professor's overt sexism, correct?
- 5 I did not use those words "overt sexism" in the letter to
- the best of my knowledge, but I did address --6
- 7 Thank you. You did not state in your outcome letter that a
- student complained about a lack of psychological safety in the 8
- 9 male professor's classroom, correct?
- 10 I believe that's correct, yes. Α.
- 11 After interviewing no students in the class besides the one
- 12 who brought the initial complaint, you concluded that you had
- 13 not found evidence to support that it was more likely than not
- 14 that this male professor violated Columbia's employment
- policies, correct? 15
- 16 Yes, that is correct.
- 17 And nowhere in this outcome letter did you use the word
- "sexism," correct? 18
- 19 May I look at the next page of the document? I don't
- 20 believe I used the word "sexism," no.
- 21 Turning to the last page, you referred this matter to
- 22 Columbia Business School for "appropriate follow-up", is that
- 23 correct?
- 24 Α. Yes, that is correct.
- 25 And you did not receive -- you did not make any

9

10

11

20

21

22

Dunn - direct

- recommendation that this male professor receive any discipline, 1 2 correct?
- 3 Yes. That is correct.
- 4 Your only recommendation for follow-up was that professor 2 Ο.
- 5 visit Columbia Business School's Institute for Teaching
- 6 Excellence to ensure that his pedagogical methods and goals are 7 aligned with the values and expectations of the CBS community.

Is that correct?

- I recommended that he continue to work at the Teaching Excellence Institute since he had already been connected with them.
- 12 Q. Your recommendation was that he work with the Institute for 13 Teaching Excellence to "insure that your pedagogical methods 14 and goals are aligned with the values and expectation of the
- CBS community, " correct? 15
- 16 My recommendation was that he continue --Α.
- 17 Did I quote you accurately? Q.
- 18 I think it is an incomplete quote, but it is literally 19 accurate.
  - Q. You recommended that he continue working with the Center for Teaching Excellence, correct?
  - Α. Yes, that is correct.
- 23 MR. HERNSTADT: Your Honor.
- 24 THE COURT: Yes.
- 25 I just note that the transcript shows MR. HERNSTADT:

## Case 1:16-cv-02137-RA Document 254 Filed 08/15/18 Page 106 of 283

I7qnrav3 Dunn - direct that she literally did not quote it accurately. She left out words. THE COURT: It is in front of the jurors in any event, so I will leave it to them to read it. (Continued on next page) 

I7q1rav4

1

7

- BY MS. HARWIN:
- Director Dunn, today we talked about four different 2
- 3 investigations that you did -- two investigations into
- 4 Professor Bekaert and two investigations into other male
- 5 professors at Columbia Business School, correct?
- A. Yes, that's correct. 6
  - Q. All of these investigations were conducted in the year
- 2014, correct? 8
- 9 A. Yes, that is correct.
- 10 None of these investigations were completed within 60 days,
- 11 correct?
- 12 A. Yes, that is correct.
- 13 Q. All of these investigations were against male professors at
- 14 Columbia Business School, correct?
- A. Yes, that is correct. 15
- Q. All of these investigations involved allegations of sexual 16
- 17 harassment, correct?
- 18 A. Yes, that is correct.
- And in none of these investigations did you conclude with a 19
- 20 finding that Columbia's policies had been violated, correct?
- 21 Yes, that is correct. Α.
- 22 And at the conclusion of all of these investigations, you
- 23 did not recommend any disciplinary action, correct?
- 24 Α. Yes, that is correct.
- 25 Director Dunn, when you worked as the Director of

- Columbia -- I'm sorry. Let me restate that.
- 2 Director Dunn, when you worked at Columbia as the
- 3 university's director of investigations and deputy Title IX
- 4 director, Columbia had over 40,000 students, faculty, and
- staff, correct? 5
- Yes, I believe that's correct. 6
- 7 Q. Was it over 45,000 students, staff, and faculty at Columbia
- University at that time? 8
- 9 I don't know. Α.
- 10 I want to turn back to your investigation of Professor
- 11 Ravina's complaint.
- 12 Turning back to Exhibit 90, on the last page, at the
- 13 conclusion of your investigation, you wrote, "I refer this
- 14 matter to CBS for appropriate action and training." Correct?
- 15 Α. Yes, that's correct.
- CBS again referred to Columbia Business School, correct? 16
- 17 Α. Yes.
- The reason you included that language was to make sure that 18
- Columbia Business School had the flexibility to take steps 19
- 20 beyond simply training, correct?
- 21 Α. Yes.
- 22 Q. You thought that your EOAA letter gave Columbia Business
- 23 School the flexibility to re-assign work projects, correct?
- 24 Α. Yes.
- 25 You're not aware of any Columbia policy that prohibited

- Columbia administrators from taking action to address Professor
  Ravina's complaint after you found no violation of Columbia's
  sexual harassment policy, correct?
  - A. There were a lot of negatives in that sentence. Could you just say that one more time, please.
  - Q. You're not aware of any Columbia policies that prohibited Columbia administrators from taking action to address Professor Ravina's complaint after you found no violation of Columbia's sexual harassment policies, correct?
  - A. Yes, that's correct.

MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, I believe we're at the conclusion of my examination. There are some documents I'll want to double-check have been admitted into evidence, but in order to not waste the jury's time, I'm happy to do that checking over lunch and then get back to Court.

THE COURT: That's fine.

Okay. Are you prepared to start the cross-examination now or would you rather take an early lunch?

MS. FISCHER: If we could take an early lunch, I would appreciate that.

THE COURT: So why don't we take an early lunch.

We'll go until 1:30. And just remember, keep an open mind and don't discuss the case. Thank you.

(Continued on next page)

1 (Jury not present) THE COURT: Do you want to do deposition designations 2 3 now or would you rather take the hour for lunch and do it at 4 the end of the day? We have three left. I'm happy to do them at the end of the day. 5 6 MS. FISCHER: I would prefer the end of the day. 7 THE COURT: That's fine. Thanks. MS. PLEVAN: I had been asked to produce Dean Hubbard 8 9 today, but I don't think we're going to get to him, but are you 10 still asking --11 THE COURT: Let me know. How long is your cross? we come back at 1:30, then we have four hours. 12 13 MS. FISCHER: It's going to be several hours. 14 MR. HERNSTADT: And your Honor, then we have to 15 complete Professor Bekaert, and that is not going to be 16 completed --17 THE COURT: Is Professor Bekaert going before Dunn? 18 Oh, then there's no way we'll get to him. 19 MS. PLEVAN: Before Hubbard. 20 THE COURT: Before Hubbard. Excuse me. That's what I 21 So then there's no way we're going to get to him. meant. 22 There's no reason for him to come today. 23 MS. PLEVAN: Okay. He was happy to come, but --24 THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.

(Luncheon recess)

I7g1rav4 Dunn - Cross

1 AFTERNOON SESSION 2 1:41 p.m. 3 (In open court; jury not present) THE COURT: The jury is back now. We're going to 4 5 bring them in now. 6 I think when we hand the exhibits out, just going 7 forward for plaintiffs, could you do it a little bit faster, 8 like maybe have one other person hand it back and hand it up to 9 me at the same time, just to speed things up a little bit. 10 MS. HARWIN: Absolutely. THE COURT: Great. Thank you so much. 11 12 Other than the deposition designations and the damage issues, are there any other rulings that you're waiting for? 13 We'll talk about it at the break. 14 15 (Continued on next page) 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25

1 (Jury present)

THE COURT: Everyone can be seated. Thank you. 2

You may proceed.

- CROSS-EXAMINATION
- BY MS. FISCHER: 5
- 6 Good afternoon, Mr. Dunn.
- 7 Α. Good afternoon.
- Do you recall this morning you were asked some questions by 8
- 9 Professor Ravina's lawyer about your background and your
- 10 résumé?

3

- 11 Α. Yes.
- Without going over all that again, I'd like to just start 12
- 13 with your role as director of investigations at Columbia.
- 14 When did you start working in that position?
- In summer of 2013. 15 Α.
- What were the duties, your duties and responsibilities as 16
- 17 director of investigations and Title IX coordinator at
- Columbia? 18
- As director of investigations and deputy Title IX 19
- 20 coordinator for faculty and staff concerns, I was responsible
- 21 for investigating allegations of violations of the policy on
- 22 discrimination and harassment for employees, as well as
- 23 providing training to different groups of students, faculty,
- 24 and staff at the schools throughout the university.
- 25 Did Columbia provide you with any training in connection

- with your position?
- 2 Yes, they did. Α.
- 3 What kind of training did Columbia provide to you?
- Right before I began the position officially, I attended a 4 Α.
- 5 institute that was put on by the Association of Title IX
- Administrators, or ATIXA, and it was a Title IX coordinator 6
- 7 training to learn about Title IX, about the role of a
- coordinator, how to investigate, things like that. 8
- 9 And then in addition, a couple weeks after that, I
- 10 went to the conference of the National Association of College
- 11 and University Attorneys, or NACUA, and I attended a number of
- sessions on Title IX issues there as well. 12
- 13 And then throughout my time working in EOAA, we had
- 14 other trainings through webinars we participated in, outside
- 15 trainers coming in to provide in-services for us, things like
- 16 that.
- 17 MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, I would note that the
- 18 realtime feed is not coming through.
- 19 THE COURT: All right. We will look into that. Thank
- 20 you.
- 21 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 22 I believe you testified earlier to this, but what was the
- 23 name of the boss you reported to?
- 24 Melissa Rooker. Α.
- 25 Did you communicate with her about investigations you were

I7q1rav4

working on?

2 Yes. Α.

- 3 In what way would you discuss investigations with her?
- 4 She and I stayed in very close contact throughout Α.
- 5 investigations. I would talk to her about interviews I was
- 6 conducting, how they were going, what I learned, what my next
- 7 steps were going to be, how things were proceeding. I really
- valued her insights and her thoughts on the best way to 8
- 9 proceed.
- 10 Q. Would she provide input to you and give her insights to
- 11 you, just to be clear?
- A. Yes, she would. 12
- 13 At some point did your employment with Columbia come to an
- 14 end?
- 15 Α. Yes, it did.
- And when was that? 16 0.
- 17 June 2015. Α.
- 18 Did you leave Columbia voluntarily?
- I did, yes. 19 Α.
- 20 And when you stopped working at Columbia, did you become
- 21 employed somewhere else?
- 22 Α. I took on a new role elsewhere.
- 23 I'm not sure I heard that. Sorry? 0.
- 24 Sorry. Yes, I took on a new role elsewhere. Α.
- 25 Where do you currently work? Q.

- I work at St. Mary's College in Maryland.
- Why did you leave Columbia in June of 2015? Q.
- 3 It was a mix of personal and professional reasons. We
- found out we were having a third kid, and Manhattan is just a 4
- 5 tough place to raise a family. Maryland is close to where all
- 6 of our family lives and so we really wanted to be near them.
- 7 And the role at St. Mary's College in Maryland was to be
- Title IX coordinator there, and I had found from my work at 8
- 9 EOAA that I really enjoyed working on Title IX issues in
- 10 particular, and this new role gave me the chance to be more
- 11 student facing and working with students, which I really value
- also, so it seemed like a really good fit in those ways. 12
- 13 Q. Do you recall being asked this morning about ever feeling
- 14 overwhelmed in your position at Columbia?
- Yes, I do. 15 Α.
- Can you please explain whether you felt overwhelmed and how 16
- 17 so.
- I think in any stressful job, you know, there are always 18
- moments when you feel overwhelmed, just given the workload and 19
- 20 the finite resources there are. You know, I found the work
- 21 really meaningful and challenging, and it gave me a lot of
- 22 satisfaction. I felt like I was doing good. But it was
- 23 certainly overwhelming at times in terms of the workload and
- 24 just the sensitivity and difficulty of the issues we were
- 25 dealing with, and the personal costs it had on the folks

involved.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

25

- MS. FISCHER: I'd like to turn now to Plaintiff's 17, which is admitted.
  - And Mr. Dunn, I think you testified earlier you're familiar 0. with this policy?
- Α. Yes.
  - What is the purpose of this policy?
    - So the purpose of this policy is to, you know, articulate that Columbia University doesn't tolerate discrimination and harassment. And it explains the role of EOAA in enforcing the policies on discrimination and harassment, which include things like, as we discussed this morning, discriminatory harassment, sexual harassment, sexual assault, retaliation, and this policy outlines what options and resources people have if employees allegedly violate these issues and how those situations can be
    - Q. So does this policy address what someone can do or should do if they experience the type of behavior that's prohibited under the policy?
      - MS. HARWIN: Objection.
- 21 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 22 Α. Yes, it does.

addressed.

- MS. FISCHER: If we could go to page 6 of the policy, 23 24 please.
  - On this document you see there's (A) preliminary review and

- (B) formal investigation are indicated here? Do you see that, 1
- Mr. Dunn? 2
- 3 Α. Yes.
- 4 Can you please explain what Columbia's practice was with Q.
- respect to investigations. 5
- Columbia's practice, you know, when I worked in EOAA was to 6
- 7 really use the preliminary review framework to investigate
- these matters, as indicated in the outcome letter. And so, you 8
- 9 know, we would still conduct the same kind of investigation in
- 10 terms of talking to the parties, talking to witnesses,
- 11 gathering evidence, but we used the preliminary review
- 12 framework.
- 13 When you were employed by Columbia, did the name Enrichetta 0.
- 14 Ravina ever come to your attention?
- 15 A. Yes, it did.
- Do you recall how it was that Professor Ravina first came 16
- 17 to your attention?
- 18 I believe I got a phone call from Laura Lee in July of 2014
- informing me of this issue between Professor Ravina and 19
- 20 Professor Bekaert and letting me know that some EOAA-related
- 21 matters had come up in the course of the business school's
- 22 efforts to address the situation.
- I'd like to show you what's been marked Defendant's ET. 23
- 24 MS. FISCHER: I don't believe it's in evidence.
- 25 THE COURT: Any objection?

- 1 MS. HARWIN: No, your Honor.
- 2 THE COURT: All right. ET will be admitted. Thank

3 vou.

- (Defendant's Exhibit ET received in evidence)
- BY MS. FISCHER: 5
- 6 Q. Mr. Dunn, if you look at page 2 of this document, starting
- 7 in the middle of the page, it is an email from Laura Lee and it
- begins, "Dear Michael." Do you see that? 8
- 9 Yes, I do. Α.
- 10 What did Laura Lee tell you that she had -- what did Laura
- 11 Lee tell you in this email?
- 12 Basically she made me aware of the situation that folks in
- 13 the business school had been working on between Professor
- 14 Ravina and Professor Bekaert. Ms. Lee talked about some of the
- 15 meetings that had been had with Professor Goldberg and other
- folks at the business school, and it also talked about some of 16
- 17 the remedies that the business school was trying to implement
- 18 and the steps they were taking to address the situation.
- 19 MS. FISCHER: If we could go to page 3.
- 20 Q. Do you see on that, right toward the bottom there, it says,
- 21 "Glenn would also like to set up one-on-one Title IX training
- 22 for Geert." I believe you were asked about that this morning.
- 23 Is Glenn Hubbard -- is the Glenn noted here Glenn Hubbard?
- 24 Α. Yes.
- 25 He's the dean of the business school?

Α. Yes.

here."

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

MS. FISCHER: And if we could go back to page 2.

The top of the page, the sentence beginning with Third, it says, "Third, we should discuss further the idea of Title IX training for Geert. We may need to engage an outside trainer

Why did you suggest Title IX training in response to Laura Lee's July 19th email?

- A. I was responding to Professor Hubbard's suggestion, which Laura had articulated, that he wanted to set up one-on-one training for Professor Bekaert, so I was trying to, you know, follow up on that idea to continue that conversation.
- If you look at page 1 of that email, please. There's an email from Katherine Phillips, also known as Kathy Phillips, to you.

MS. FISCHER: If we could just zoom in on that, the first paragraph.

Q. The first reads, "I had been meaning to make one correction to the information provided by Laura. That is that Enrichetta had a follow-up conversation only with me. Glenn was not present at the meeting. I met with Enrichetta on July 16, 2014 at 11:30 a.m. It was that meeting that she mentioned possible sexual innuendo. She noted that Geert had repeatedly asked throughout the dinner that she was -- had been trying to avoid him and that she thought he might have had more intentions than

- just dinner." Do you see that?
- 2 Yes, I do. Α.
- 3 How long after that report had been made to Kathy Phillips
- 4 were you made aware of Professor Ravina's complaint of sexual
- 5 innuendo?

- Based on these emails, it looked like I was made aware in 6
- 7 the -- I believe the 18th or the 19th, so just a couple days
- after that meeting between Professor Ravina and Kathy Phillips. 8
  - MS. FISCHER: Going back to page 2, please.
- 10 The second paragraph in the email from Laura Lee to you,
- 11 Mr. Dunn, that begins on June 16th, the second sentence says,
- 12 "As a follow-up, Enrichetta sent an email which I will forward
- 13 to you under separate cover with some suggested remedies for
- 14 the situation."
- 15 Was an additional email sent to you with the remedies
- that were discussed? 16
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. And what did you understand those -- what's referred to
- here as remedies, what did you understand those to be in 19
- 20 reference to?
- They were in reference to the joint research project 21
- 22 between Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert, you know, ways
- 23 to divide the authorship and to outline next steps,
- 24 implementing a relationship manager, things like that.
- 25 MS. FISCHER: I'd like to show the witness Exhibit EG,

rav4 Dunn - Cross

1 | which we're going to move into evidence.

THE COURT: Any objection to EG?

MS. HARWIN: No, your Honor.

THE COURT: All right. EG will be admitted.

(Defendant's Exhibit EG received in evidence)

BY MS. FISCHER:

Q. Looking at that email on the bottom of page 1, starts in the middle of page from Professor Ravina to several people, with Glenn Hubbard, Janet Horan, Suzanne Goldberg. The top -- I guess the third paragraph, "I've thought about it and a good relationship manager would be Daniel Wolfenzon."

Do you have an understanding of what the relationship manager was all about, as described here?

- A. To the best of my recollection, my sense was that the relationship manager would kind of serve as a mediator between the two people and would just help kind of mediate the conversations and the interactions between them as they as they worked on these papers and moved forward on all the research.
- Q. And looking at the bottom of page 1 and the top of page 2, does this appear to describe Professor Ravina's proposal as to how to resolve her dispute with Professor Bekaert about who should work on what paper? I guess that's on the bottom of page 1.

MS. HARWIN: Objection.

3

4

5

6

7

8

1 THE COURT: What's the objection?

MS. HARWIN: Mischaracterizes the email. It has some

further information before the proposal.

THE COURT: Can you rephrase the question.

MS. FISCHER: That's fine.

- BY MS. FISCHER:
- Q. Mr. Dunn, you were sent this email, this was forwarded to you, correct?
- 9 Yes, it was. Α.
- 10 What did you understand to be contained in Professor
- 11 Ravina's email on the bottom of this page?
- 12 I understood this to be Professor Ravina's proposed
- 13 remedies for the solution and her summary of what she and the
- 14 business school folks had agreed on in terms of next steps.
- 15 Q. Given that this email was sent to Dean Hubbard and Janet
- Horan, did you understand from this email that the business 16
- 17 school was going to in some way assist in the resolution of the
- 18 research dispute between Professor Ravina and Professor
- Bekaert? 19
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 MS. FISCHER: I'd like to mark EH.
- 22 THE COURT: Any objection to EH?
- 23 MS. HARWIN: No, your Honor.
- 24 THE COURT: All right. It will be admitted.
- 25 (Defendant's Exhibit EH received in evidence)

2

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

- Mr. Dunn, is this a second email that Laura Lee sent to you?
- 3 A. Yes, it is.
- 4 And just going back to EG, what is the date on both of Q. 5 these emails?
  - A. Both were sent on July 19, 2014.
    - MS. FISCHER: If we could look at the bottom email from Professor Ravina.
    - Q. The fourth paragraph, "In particular, I need a resolution on which papers Geert's name is on, " and then it goes on from there.

And then the bottom paragraph, "More generally, it would be a great time -- it would be great to start with the relationship manager."

Based on your reading of this email, did you understand that the business school was working to resolve the research dispute between Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert?

MS. HARWIN: Objection, your Honor.

THE COURT: What's the objection?

MS. HARWIN: It's quite leading.

- THE COURT: All right. I'll allow it. Just watch the leading going forward.
- 24 A. Yes, that was my understanding, that, you know, this 25 reflected the business school's efforts to resolve the research

I7q1rav4

- question.
- Did you speak with anyone else about Professor Ravina's 2
- 3 allegations prior to beginning your investigation?
- 4 Α. Yes.

- 5 Who did you speak with?
- I spoke with Janet Horan and Kathy Phillips, as well as 6
- 7 Melissa Rooker in my office.
- I'm sorry? 8 Q.
- 9 A. As well as Melissa Rooker in my office.
- 10 MS. FISCHER: Can we look at FI, please, which we
- offer into evidence. 11
- 12 THE COURT: Any objection to FI?
- 13 MS. HARWIN: No objection, your Honor.
- 14 THE COURT: FI will be admitted.
- 15 (Defendant's Exhibit FI received in evidence)
- BY MS. FISCHER: 16
- 17 Q. Mr. Dunn, Defendant's Exhibit FI, are these notes from a
- conversation with Kathy Phillips? 18
- 19 Yes, they are. Α.
- 20 What was Kathy Phillips' role at this time?
- 21 I believe she was a fairly new vice dean at the business
- 22 school.
- 23 What did Kathy Phillips tell you during your discussion
- 24 with her?
- 25 She spoke to me about her conversation with Professor

- Ravina on July 16th, or -- July 16, 2014, talking about what 1 Professor Ravina had said about Professor Bekaert insisting on 2 3 going to dinner and how Professor Ravina's -- had discussed her 4 efforts to avoid him, that they weren't friends, and that there 5 were more emails to kind of corroborate these allegations, and 6 so in the conversation we agreed that I would be reaching out
  - Looking at that, there's a little arrow and it says KP?
- 9 Yes. Α.

7

8

10 What does that portion say?

to Professor Ravina in early August.

- "KP hadn't heard of sexual innuendo until July 16th." 11 Α.
- 12 Indicating that there weren't really concerns about sexually
- 13 harassing nature until that conversation on July 16th.
- 14 I believe mentioned you also spoke with Janet Horan? Q.
- 15 Α. Yes.

55.

19

- MS. FISCHER: Can we please look at Defendant's 16 17
- You know, I'm sorry. That's admitted as Plaintiff's 18
- 20 THE COURT: All right. Go ahead.
- 21 MS. FISCHER: So let's use Plaintiff's 55. It's the
- 22 same document.

Exhibit FH.

- 23 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 24 Q. Are these notes that you took from your discussion with
- 25 Janet Horan?

- Α. Yes, they are.
- What did Janet Horan tell you during this discussion? Q.
- 3 She told me about a meeting that happened on July 10th with
- Janet, Glenn Hubbard, and Professor Bekaert, where Professor 4
- 5 Bekaert talked about his relationship with Professor Ravina,
- 6 and Janet also told me about the July 16th meeting with Kathy
- 7 Phillips and Professor Ravina as well, as well as an upcoming
- meeting that Monday with Professor Ravina and Professor 8
- 9 Goldberg.
- 10 MS. FISCHER: At the bottom, can we zoom in on that
- 11 note.
- 12 "GB out of country till August," is that what that says?
- 13 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 14 Was there any significance to the fact that Professor
- 15 Bekaert was out of the country?
- That would just mean that in terms of the investigation, I 16
- 17 wouldn't be able to speak with him in person until he got back
- 18 in the country.
- Why did you speak with Vice Dean Horan and Vice Dean 19
- 20 Phillips before beginning your investigation?
- A. Really to get a better understanding of the context of the 21
- 22 allegations that were being made and to make sure that I
- 23 understood what the business school was already doing to
- 24 address this issue between these two professors, and to make
- 25 sure that the efforts by EOAA would not be at cross-purposes

with what CBS was doing to address the situation. 1

MS. FISCHER: Can we please look at Plaintiff's 49, which I believe is admitted.

And if we could look at page 2, please, in the middle of the page.

- Mr. Dunn, do you recognize this to be an email from you --
- 7 Α. Yes.

2

3

4

5

6

8

9

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- -- to Katherine Phillips, I guess yourself and Laura Lee? Q.
- Α. Yes.
- 10 And the second paragraph of that email, "I am out of the 11 office next week, but I'll reach out to you early in the week 12 of August 4th to check in."

And then if we could look on page 1, the top email on that page, "Hi, Kathy." This is an email from you. "Hi, Kathy. Yes, thanks for the call. As we discussed, I'll reach out to Enrichetta directly when I return on August 4th regarding the sexual harassment concerns."

And after receiving the report from Laura Lee somewhere around July 18th, I think, did you plan to begin the investigation of Professor Ravina's concerns as soon as practicable after that?

MS. HARWIN: Objection, your Honor.

THE COURT: Sustained. Why don't you rephrase that.

Did you plan to begin your investigation of Professor Ravina's concerns as soon as practicable?

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

MS. HARWIN: Objection, your Honor.

- When did you begin -- when did you plan to begin your Ο. investigation of Professor Ravina's complaint?
  - THE COURT: That's better. Thank you.
- I planned to begin it as soon as I could after I returned from, you know, our annual week of vacation. I don't want to send an email about the investigation and then say, and by the way, I'm not available for the next week so nothing's going to happen. I thought it would be better to do that when I returned so that we could move more quickly.
- Q. Did you provide updates on the investigation to Melissa Rooker, your boss?
- A. Yes, I did.
- MS. FISCHER: Could we pull up FG, please, which is admitted into evidence.
- And Mr. Dunn, is this an email you sent to Ms. Rooker? 16 0.
- 17 Yes, it is. Α.
- 18 What was the purpose of this document, of this email?
- I wanted to make sure that Melissa was aware of some of the 19 20 pressing issues that -- that were on my desk, especially as I 21 was going to be out of the office for a week. In case anything 22 new developed or in case immediate steps needed to be taken, I
- 23 wanted to make sure that she had some context.
- 24 Q. And looking at that paragraph, which is numbered 2, the 25 second sentence, "There are many nonEOAA issues in this case."

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

What did you mean by that?

- There I was referring to some of the interpersonal dynamics and some of the -- some of the other research dynamics that, you know, at that early date did not seem to be related to any kind of sexual harassment situation. You know, already it was a very complicated situation that many people at the business school were -- were trying to resolve and so I wanted to kind of give Melissa a sense of the complication in this issue at that point.
- The sentence goes on, "The sexual harassment concern seems fairly contained." What did you mean by that?
  - A. Really just that, you know, as I wrote down there, that -that it seemed to be contained to sort of issues of dinner invitations and some of the pressures that were kind of stemming from that, at that early stage.
- What did you do next as part of your investigation?
- So after I came back in the week of August 4th, I reached out to Professor Ravina I believe on August 6th, in order to, you know, get the ball rolling and schedule a conversation with her.
- MS. FISCHER: Could we pull up Defendant's Exhibit FS, please.
- Q. Mr. Dunn, is this your correspondence with Professor Ravina?
- 25 A. Yes, it is.

- MS. FISCHER: We offer Exhibit FS into evidence. 1
- 2 MS. HARWIN: No objection.
- 3 THE COURT: It's admitted.
- (Defendant's Exhibit FS received in evidence) 4
- 5 And looking at page 2 of this email, on what date did you contact Professor Ravina? 6
- 7 August 6, 2014.
- Did you interview Professor Ravina? 8 Q.
- 9 Yes, I did. Α.
- 10 When did you interview Professor Ravina? 0.
- 11 Α. August 12, 2014.
- 12 Did you take notes during your interview?
- 13 Α. Yes, I did.
- 14 MS. FISCHER: Can we please bring up Plaintiff's 63, 15 which is admitted.
- And Mr. Dunn, are these your notes from that interview? 16
- 17 Yes, they are. Α.
- What did Professor Ravina tell you during the interview? 18
- 19 Well, it was a pretty wide-ranging conversation. We talked
- 20 about how she met Professor Bekaert, why they began working
- 21 together, and she told me about some of the problems they had
- 22 had with research assistants and how that had affected the
- 23 progress of the work. She spoke with me about, you know, how
- 24 invested she was in the work and how she felt that it was being
- 25 stalled because she wouldn't have dinners or coffees with

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

25

Dunn - Cross

Professor Bekaert, and she also told me about a number of other 1 2 issues that were concerning to her about, you know, his gifts 3 of chocolates to her, giving her a CD, touching her hand on a

barstool at a restaurant, and some other issues like that.

- How did the interview end?
- I believe it ended with Professor Ravina indicating that she would be sending me emails to kind of illustrate the dynamics between her and Professor Bekaert.
- Q. During the interview did you give Professor Ravina the opportunity to share with you whatever she wanted?
  - I don't remember the interview specifically, but my practice then and now is to always, you know, begin with a very open-ended question to say, you know, can you talk to me about what's going on, and then to sort of hear whatever the person wants to share, and then to end the interview by saying, is there anything I didn't ask you that I should have? anything you want to add? And so that's always been my practice, so I believe that's what I did in this case.

MS. FISCHER: Can we please look at page 5.

- The last note in this document, what does that say? 0.
- It just says, "E will send." Α.
- 22 What is that a reference to? 0.
- 23 I believe that refers to the email correspondence between Α. 24 Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert.
  - Did Professor Ravina say why she wanted to give you emails?

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

Dunn - Cross

1 MS. HARWIN: Objection.

THE COURT: Overruled.

I don't recall from the conversation, but I believe there is email correspondence between Professor Ravina and I where she, you know, discussed sending me all the emails.

MS. FISCHER: Can we please pull up Defendant's Exhibit FV.

- Q. Mr. Dunn, is this an email correspondence between you and Professor Ravina?
- 10 A. Yes, it is.

11 MS. FISCHER: We offer FV into evidence.

THE COURT: Any objection?

MS. HARWIN: No objection.

THE COURT: FV will be admitted.

(Defendant's Exhibit FV received in evidence)

- Q. Look at the bottom of page 1, please. And this appears to be an email from Professor Ravina to you. Can you please read the sentence beginning with, "I've put."
- "I've put together some emails on the abusive and insulting behavior of Geert toward me as well as some collateral evidence on dinner invitations, emails asking for compliments, and dating advice."
- 23 Ο. And then the next sentence?
- 24 "I've printed them, and I'll drop them off with your Α. 25 assistant tomorrow if it is okay for you."

- And if we could look at page 2, please, the top of page 2, 1 2 which -- is this a continuation of that message?
  - Yes. Α.

- And here, Professor Ravina wrote, "I would be surprised if 4 Q.
- 5 this is the only instance in which Geert displayed such
- 6 behavior. You might want to challenge the nature of his
- 7 correspondence with the female RAs, especially Nancy Ran Xu,
- the first RA we hired who got into the program thanks to him, 8
- 9 as she looks like the most vulnerable one, and maybe MBA
- 10 students in his classes."
- 11 Do you see that?
- 12 Α. Yes, I do.
- 13 Based on this email, did you understand that Professor Ο.
- 14 Ravina identified Ms. Xu?
- 15 MS. HARWIN: Objection.
- 16 Did you know of Ms. Xu, prior to reading this email, as
- 17 someone who might have relevant knowledge to this case?
- 18 No, I did not. Α.
- 19 Did Professor Ravina provide you with emails --Q.
- 20 Yes, she did. Α.
- 21 -- as she said she would in this email? Q.
- 22 Α. Yes, she did.
- 23 MS. FISCHER: Can we pull up Exhibit U, please.
- 24 Mr. Dunn, are these emails that Professor Ravina provided
- 25 to you?

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Α. Yes, they are.

MS. FISCHER: We offer Exhibit U.

THE COURT: Any objection to Exhibit U?

MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, if they plan to provide questioning on documents, we would ask that they be individually admitted rather than this large document compilation.

THE COURT: Do you have any objection to the entirety of the emails provided? Are they objectionable to you, even if you want them individually marked for clarity?

MS. HARWIN: We don't have any certification that this is a complete record of the emails.

THE COURT: Is this the complete set of emails that she gave you?

THE WITNESS: To the best of my knowledge, yes.

THE COURT: And when you say to the best of your knowledge, I mean, do you remember the form in which she gave them to you? Did she send them email by email? Did you print them out, or did she give them to you in a packet like this?

THE WITNESS: She gave me a printed packet like this.

THE COURT: Like this? Okay.

All right. I'm going to allow it, but when you go through the emails, just be very clear on which one you're talking about so that we can all keep track.

MS. FISCHER: Sure.

I7q1rav4

Dunn - Cross

(Defendant's Exhibit U received in evidence) 1

- 2 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 3 Q. How many pages of emails did Professor Ravina provide to
- 4 you?
- 5 Α. 170.
- 6 And did she drop them at your office?
- 7 Yes, she did. Α.
- Did you read the emails that Professor Ravina provided to 8 9 you?
- 10 Α. Yes, I did.
- 11 Looking at page -- I'm not going to go through all of them,
- 12 but looking at page -- the little serial number on the bottom,
- 13 the Bates number, Columbia 713, and this email is an email from
- 14 Glenn Hubbard to Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert, do you
- 15 see that?
- 16 Yes, I do. Α.
- 17 Do you see the sentence that begins on the second line, "I
- have asked Steve Zeldes and Charles Jones for guidance on a 18
- project relationship manager. While we find a relationship 19
- 20 manager for your papers going forward and pursue an agreement
- 21 between you -- between you about the papers, the authorship
- 22 should remain as it presently is."
- 23 Did you understand what was meant by relationship
- 24 manager, project relationship manager?
- 25 I believe so, yes. Α.

- Let's skip to page -- and what was your understanding?
- Just that this project relationship manager would help them 2 Α.
- 3 determine the best way to proceed on the papers, to, you know,
- divide the work and hammer out an agreement about where they 4
- 5 should go moving forward.
- 6 Skip to page 725. If you look in the middle of the page,
- 7 an email from Professor Ravina to Professor Bekaert, the second
- paragraph, "Your behavior in your emails are inexcusable, no 8
- 9 matter whether you need more or less regressions."
  - That's an email from Professor Ravina. Do you see
- that? 11

- 12 Α. Yes.
- 13 And then the top email on that page from Professor Bekaert 0.
- 14 to Professor Ravina, "We can have a nice debate on whose
- behavior was more inexcusable, but in my case it did not start 15
- with me. Mine was provoked by yours." 16
- 17 Do you see that?
- 18 Yes, I do. Α.
- What was your impression of this email upon reading it? 19
- 20 I mean, I thought this exchange was pretty childish in many
- 21 ways and not very professional or collegial, but I also saw
- 22 that Professor Ravina was not, you know, deferring to Professor
- 23 Bekaert or kind of, you know, being cowed by him.
- 24 really going toe to toe and, you know, giving as good as she
- 25 got, in terms of the tone and the message of the emails.

- Dunn Cross
- Look at page 748, Bates No. 748. Do you see this email? 1
- And this is, the beginning of the second half of the page, from 2
- 3 Professor Ravina. Did you review this email?
- Yes, I did. 4 Α.
- 5 And what did you understand this email to be about?
- I understood that she was letting go the research 6
- 7 assistant, the RA who had been working on one of the projects
- with Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert. 8
- 9 Q. If we could look at the prior page, which shows the next
- iterations in the chain, or the next emails in the chain at the 10
- 11 bottom. Professor Bekaert wrote an email.
- 12 Α. Yes.
- 13 "Hi, Enrichetta. Again, please explain this decision. 0. I'm
- 14 flabbergasted." Do you see that?
- 15 Α. Yes.
- What did you understand this exchange to be about? 16
- 17 I understood that Professor Bekaert had not been aware that
- 18 the RA was going to be let go and that Professor Bekaert was
- shocked because he had been assuming the RA would be there so 19
- 20 he could continue working on the paper.
- 21 Q. And then if we look at the email one above that from
- 22 Professor Ravina to Professor Bekaert.
- 23 Α. Yes.
- 24 It says, "Hi, Geert. What do you mean what happened?
- 25 asked you twice when you will have time to work on this paper

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

25

Dunn - Cross

and you never responded. I figured it's undetermined." And it goes on from there.

And then let's look at the next email, which is on the "Enrichetta, this has to stop. You are insane. prior page. I'm committed to the project." And it goes on from there.

What was your understanding of this particular exchange?

- A. Based on this exchange, to me it communicated the fact that Professor Bekaert did want to continue working on this and was committed to doing so but that Professor Ravina had decided to let the RA go when -- when Professor Bekaert wouldn't really firmly commit to a short-term time frame for getting it done. And then he kind of continued to talk about his working style and how busy he is, which is why that -- he couldn't commit to that kind of narrow time frame.
- right in the middle of the page from Professor Bekaert. It's actually the one right below that, where Professor --4:32 p.m., where Professor Bekaert writes, "Where did all this I'm going to Joe's. Need anything? Or want to join money go? so you can insult me a bit more?"

Take a look at page 779, Bates No. 779. There's an email

Are you familiar with Joe's?

- Α. Yes.
- 24 What is Joe's? 0.
  - Joe's is a coffee shop on the Columbia campus. Α.

- Dunn Cross
- And Professor Ravina's response is just right above that. 1
- In the bottom of her note, the last sentence of her note, "I 2
- 3 had to go home because a friend of mine -- " it says "if mine"
- 4 "-- of mine who is staying with me lock herself out.
- 5 back later and we can go for coffee and I will insult you more
- 6 on Monday after Nicholas." With a little smiley face.
  - Do you see that?
- 8 Α. Yes.

- Did you have any particular impression of this exchange?
- 10 You know, this indicated to me that, again, they were both
- 11 kind of seemingly in good spirits, joking about how they insult
- 12 each other, and this was as recently as in March of 2014.
- 13 again, it seemed that they were each sort of responding in kind
- 14 and that, you know, Professor Ravina did not seem to be
- 15 deferring to Professor Bekaert or being pressured by him.
- MS. FISCHER: Can we please take a look at 809. 16
- 17 want to start with the last email in this chain.
- 18 809, on the bottom. Thank you.
- 19 The bottom email from Professor Ravina, do you recognize
- 20 this as something we've seen?
- 21 Α. Yes.
- 22 And this particular document, which I guess begins on 803,
- 23 is this all one exchange?
- 24 Yes, this is one email thread. Α.
- 25 And is that about the RA who was fired?

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- Yes, it started from there.
- On the page 803, you'll see -- let's just look at the few Q. emails on that page.

Professor Bekaert wrote to Professor Ravina, "Yes, let's meet next week. I will bring a whip." Do you see that? I think you were asked about that this morning.

- Yes, I see that.
- What was your impression of this email?
- I did think it was an obnoxious email to send. Again, not very professional. But I did not take the line about bringing a whip to be related to sexual harassment or anything based on gender. I took it as Professor Bekaert kind of expressing being a taskmaster, bringing a whip to make sure the work finally gets done, which was my read in the context of this email exchange.
- What do you mean in the context of the email exchange?
- Looking at the emails they had shared about, you know, who was going to do what, like what the next step is on this project, the emails on page 803, he asks her again, "Can you confirm the tables." It seemed like he was really focused on getting those tasks done, which was the context in which I read that comment about bringing a whip.
  - MS. FISCHER: Can we please look at page 833. And actually, the chain starts on the next page, 834.
  - And here, that bottom email from Professor Bekaert to

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - Cross

Professor Ravina, first sentence, "Are we having dinner on Saturday or you got other plans?" And then the last sentence, "No pressure, by the way. We can always do it some other time."

And then looking at the bottom of page 833, which appears to be a response, Professor Ravina says she just got back from dinner with Paola and Alex. "Ah, you guys want me to be fat." You see that?

- Α. Yes.
- And the next email, Professor Bekaert says, "As I said, I'm willing to postpone."

And then Professor Ravina's email on top, do you want to just read the first two lines.

- A. Okay. "Since salad seemed a little sad to me, I went for sushi. I've left a message for reservations at Yasuda and Kanoyama, and if it doesn't work, we can try Blue Ribbon or Gari."
- What were your impressions of this email?
  - I thought that this email certainly showed a certain level of friendliness between the two of them and I thought that, you know, Professor Ravina mentioned four possible restaurants that they could go to and that, you know, if she didn't want to go to dinner with him in this instance, it would have been easy to say, well, Yasuda's booked so I can't make it. But here we see Yasuda and three other alternatives, which indicated to me she

3

4

5

Dunn - Cross

was happy to go to dinner in this context. 1

MS. FISCHER: Can we please look at page 843.

- And what's the date of this particular exchange? 0.
- September 27, 2013. Α.
- Looking at the bottom email in that chain from Professor
- 6 Ravina to Professor Bekaert, the second paragraph says, "In the
- 7 meantime, I'm going to dinner with Alexander and Anthony."
- 8 you see that?
- 9 Yes. Α.
- And then the next line, "Are you around? Do you want to 10
- 11 come? I've told them I would invite you." Do you see that?
- 12 Α. Yes.
- 13 Q. And then Professor Bekaert responds, "Arrgh, my little
- 14 princess Emma is coming that day so I will have to go to dinner
- 15 with her to a distinctly less glamorous place than you have in
- mind." 16
- 17 Did you understand from that that Professor Bekaert
- 18 was saying he was not able to go with Professor Ravina to
- 19 dinner with these other colleagues?
- 20 Yes. Α.

- And what did Professor Ravina respond? Q.
- 22 She said, "Oh, too bad," and then asked if he was
- 23 interested in another date, or if the semester was too tough.
- 24 Did you have any particular impressions of this email? Ο.
- 25 You know, this email struck me as an instance where Α.

- 1 Professor Ravina was going to dinner with two other colleagues
- 2 | and seemed to be going out of her way to invite Professor
- 3 Bekaert to join them and then -- and again, you know, created
- 4 an opportunity for them to reschedule if Professor Bekaert was
- 5 | unavailable on that date.
- 6 Q. Did it appear to you that Professor Ravina was trying to
- 7 avoid Professor Bekaert?
- 8 | A. No.
- 9 MS. FISCHER: Can we please look at page 845.
- 10 | Q. And what's the date on this exchange, Mr. Dunn?
- 11 A. April 7, 2013.
- 12 | Q. Looking at that bottom email from Professor Bekaert to
- 13 | Professor Ravina, "Subject: Dinner meeting. Hi, Enrichetta,
- 14 | if you want to go to dinner, just let me know and give me one
- 15 | or more evenings that you can make it. And then as to work, I
- 16 hope to get to the various emails tomorrow."
- 17 Do you see that?
- 18 | A. Yes.
- 19 Q. And then what is -- can you please read the first two
- 20 sentences in Professor Ravina's response.
- 21 A. "Sounds good for dinner. We can go on Tuesday, Friday, or
- 22 | Saturday, if you are free in the weekend."
- 23 | Q. And the next sentence, please.
- 24 A. "I might be free on Thursday too, but I have made half an
- 25 agreement and I need to ask if we are still on before doing

- something else." 1
- Did it appear to you in this exchange that Professor Ravina 2
- 3 wanted to avoid having dinner with Professor Bekaert?
- No, it did not. 4 Α.
- 5 And what was your impression of this email?
- Again, this seemed like -- like a friendly dinner between 6 7 colleagues, that Professor Ravina was very, you know, willing to go to dinner and was offering a bunch of different options 8
- 10 MS. FISCHER: Can we move now to page 857.

to see what might work best.

- 11 Actually, the email I'm looking at begins on the 12 bottom of page 856.
- 13 There we go. If we could zoom in. It's a little hard 14 to read on the screen.
- 15 Q. Okay. And this is an email from Professor Ravina to Professor Bekaert, is that right? 16
- 17 A. Yes.

- Q. And the subject is, "Re: Your interview with pictures." 18
- What does Professor Ravina write Professor Bekaert in this 19
- 20 email?
- 21 A. "Are you offended? I agree it's not Vanity Fair, but you 22 are by far far far the most good looking."
- 23 MS. FISCHER: And if we could move up in that chain, 24 and again, I think we need to zoom in a little bit.
- 25 In the middle of the page there's an email from

6

7

8

9

10

13

14

25

Dunn - Cross

- Professor Ravina to Professor Bekaert, at 7:46 p.m. 1 could zoom in on that. 2
- O. And then what did Professor Ravina write to Professor 3 4 Bekaert?
  - "Not unfortunate looking is an Italian expression that means good looking."
    - I think I missed one.
    - MS. FISCHER: Right below that there's an email from Professor Ravina to Professor Bekaert at 7:40 p.m. Can we pull that one up.
- 11 Q. And what did Professor Ravina write to Professor Bekaert 12 here?
  - She says, "You would do much better because you are very Α. intelligent and intellectual and yet not unfortunate looking."
- And then now can we go back to the one right above that. 15 0.
- Here Professor Ravina wrote, "Not unfortunate looking is an 16 17 Italian expression that means good looking, "right?
- 18 Α. Yes.
- 19 What was your impression of this exchange?
- 20 You know, obviously Professor Ravina was giving a 21 compliment to Professor Bekaert in terms of him being good 22 looking and intellectual, and I was also struck by the fact 23 that she kind of repeated and amplified the compliment a couple 24 times over in the course of the email thread.
  - MS. FISCHER: Can we please take a look at page 876.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

And at the top of the page Professor Bekaert wrote this email to Professor Ravina, and I'm looking at the second "My old hematologist writes, My covering paragraph. replacement is cursing -- " I'm sorry. I skipped one.

No, I didn't. "My covering replacement is cursing my name, I was told, but there's a new physician coming in January who's supposed to be excellent. I give you permission to see her as long as you don't take her to dinner." Professor Bekaert wrote, "Do I read anything into that?"

And now let's look at the next email in the chain, which is on the prior page.

Bottom email, what did Professor Ravina respond?

- She wrote, "Ah, haha. I had missed this. Yes, I would Α. read, don't hit on your doctor." Smiley face.
- Q. And what was your impression overall of Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert's communications, based not only on this email but based on the emails she provided to you?
- A. Based on these emails, it looked like they had had a very friendly relationship that at times was flirtatious between them.
- Q. Did the emails match up with how Professor Ravina had described her interactions with Professor Bekaert?
- Α. No, they did not.
- 24 Ο. Can you explain what you mean by that.
- 25 After I reviewed the emails, the emails present a very Α.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

Dunn - Cross

different picture than what Professor Ravina had expressed to me during our interview. And so once I reviewed the emails which she had wanted to supply to me to kind of illustrate what she had been talking about, instead what I saw was a pretty flirtatious relationship between colleagues and one where they -- she was, you know, spending time together and communicating with each other and it just did not really align with the -- with the idea of sexual harassment that we had been discussing during our interview.

- Q. Did you keep Columbia Business School administrators apprised of how the investigation was going?
- A. Yes, I did.

MS. FISCHER: Can we please pull up plaintiff's 64, which is admitted.

And let's look at page 3, please.

Q. Vice Dean Horan wrote to you, "I'm checking in to see if you had the opportunity to follow up with Professor Ravina. you have any guidance or additional information for us?"

Do you see that?

A. Yes.

(Continued on next page)

22

23

24

25

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - Cross

- 1 0. Now let's look at the next e-mail in the chain, please. 2 This is an e-mail that you sent, right?
  - Yes, it is. Α.
  - Can you please read your note right there, your note to 0. Vice Dean Horan?
    - "Hi, Janet. I'm sorry for the delay in replying. I did meet with Professor Ravina, and she sent me additional information about her correspondence and interactions with Professor Bekaert. After reviewing the materials, I don't see a strong case for an allegation of sexual harassment in violation of university policies. It is also difficult to separate that issue from the problematic relationship between the two parties. I think the original plan, to get Professor Bekaert some training by an outside professional, would be sufficient here. What do you think? Any other updates?" That sentence, "I don't see a strong case for an allegation of sexual harassment in violation of university policies," if I could focus your attention just on that for a moment.

Can you explain how you came to have that view? A. Well, I was trying to be careful with my language, knowing that we hadn't even spoken to Professor Bekaert yet, that there was still a lot more investigating to do. But the fact that I had spoken with Professor Ravina, and then when she gave me all of these different e-mails that seemed to undermine her allegations, that led to my perception at that point that I

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

Dunn - Cross

- didn't see a strong case for an allegation of sexual 1 harassment, since the e-mails didn't really align with what she 2 3 had shared with me.
  - Q. Looking at the next sentence, "It's also difficult to separate that issue from the problematic relationship between the two parties."

What do you mean by that?

- To the best of my recollection, the problematic relationship I was referring to was reflected in the kind of immature communications that I also saw in the e-mails, you know, the bickering and kind of the unprofessional fighting and arguing that they were engaging in.
- Q. Can we please look at page 1 of this document.

The bottom e-mail on the bottom of page 1 from you to Vice Dean Horan: Thanks, Janet.

One other note: Professor Ravina had mentioned a student research assistant who might have witnessed or experienced inappropriate behavior, so I reached out to the student to see if she would be willing to speak with me.

Who was the student you referred to in this e-mail?

- That was Nancy Xu. Α.
- 22 Ο. Did you interview Ms. Xu?
- 23 Yes, I did. Α.
- 24 Can we please look at Plaintiff's Exhibit 66, which is in 25 evidence.

Bekaert.

1

2

3

4

5

6

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Mr. Dunn, are these your handwritten notes from your

- interview of Ms. Xu?
- Yes, they are. Α.
- Why did you interview Ms. Xu? Q.
- Professor Ravina had identified Ms. Xu by name as someone who might be good for me to talk to, as someone who may have 7 witnessed or experienced sexual harassment by Professor
  - And what did Ms. Xu tell you during your interview?
  - She spoke with me about her past interactions with both Professor Bekaert and Professor Ravina.

She said that she had a really positive experience with Professor Bekaert, she had never experienced any sexual harassment, heard about it from other people, witnessed anything. She said she saw him as a father figure.

She also spoke with me about her relationship with Professor Ravina. She said that she -- they didn't like each She said that Professor Ravina had been very insulting other. to her, and that's what led into Nancy Xu's kind of open statements about the bias she felt based on that past personal history with the parties.

MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, we would seek a limiting instruction clarifying that this is not admitted for the truth, but for her report.

> That is exactly right. When he's saying THE COURT:

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - Cross

- what someone else said to him, it is not being admitted for the 1 truth of it, but the fact that it was said to the Columbia 2 3 representative.
- 4 MS. FISCHER: Can we please look at the top of page 2. BY MS. FISCHER: 5
  - Q. Mr. Dunn, ask you please read starting, you know, that first paragraph on the top of page 2.

MS. HARWIN: Objection.

THE COURT: Overruled.

Is this in evidence?

MS. FISCHER: Yes.

THE COURT: Is it in evidence?

MS. HARWIN: It is, your Honor.

THE COURT: All right. So overruled.

- Α. "ER not professional as a woman, clothes, she wears button-down shirts, gaps in buttons, can see bra, button missing. Nancy would have put something under it. Her dress not appropriate."
- Q. Now can we look at the two lines immediately below that, please.
- "Nancy's opinion biased. Felt ER, Professor Ravina insulted her. Nancy quit December 2012, began fall 2012."

THE COURT: This is what Nancy said to you?

THE WITNESS: Yes, that's correct.

Thank you. MS. FISCHER:

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

14

18

21

Dunn - Cross

- This note, "N's opinion biased," which I believe you said 1 2 means Nancy's opinion biased, did you understand what that was 3 in reference to?
  - Did you have any understanding what that was in reference to?
  - Yes, I did. Α.
    - What was your understanding?
  - My understanding was that Nancy had kind of a personal bias against Professor Ravina. After their interactions with her she just thought you know very poorly of Professor Ravina on a personal level.
- 12 Can we go back to page 1, please, and the last two 13 paragraphs on that page. All right.
  - The first one, "Any SH re GB."
- 15 Does that mean any sexual harassment regarding Geert 16 Bekaert?
- 17 Yes, it does. Α.
  - Is that a question you asked Ms. Xu?
- 19 That was the general shorthand for the question I Α. Yes. 20 asked.
  - Why don't you tell us what the question was if you can.
- 22 The question would have been very broad about whether Nancy 23 had experienced sexual harassment or whether she had seen 24 anything or heard about anything secondhand, just anything at 25 all about Professor Bekaert sexually harassing anyone.

2

3

4

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

What did Ms. Xu respond?

- Α. She said no.
- Now let's look at the next paragraph, "SH GB to ER." Ο. What does that shorthand mean?
- That was asking Nancy specifically about any sexually 5 6 harassing behaviors that Professor Bekaert directed towards 7 Professor Ravina.
  - What did Ms. Xu respond?
  - Α. She said no.
  - How did your interview with Ms. Xu impact your analysis, if it did?
  - A. It was -- it didn't really change the analysis too much from where things stood after speaking with Professor Ravina and reviewing the e-mails, in that Nancy did not corroborate any allegations of sexual harassment, or, you know, raise new concerns about sexually harassing behavior by Professor Bekaert.
    - Q. You saw that notation "N's opinion biased." What did you make of that?
    - I took that as, as an example of Nancy's self-awareness frankly. You know, the fact that she sort of shared this information with me, and that, you know, she had her own personal experiences which she spoke with me about. And so I did not, I did not completely discount Nancy's opinion because of that statement that I -- it was good, you know, good to be

aware of.

1

4

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

2 MS. FISCHER: Can we please pull up Plaintiff's Exhibit 75 which is admitted. 3

- BY MS. FISCHER:
- 5 Mr. Dunn, is this an exchange between you and Janet Horan?
- Yes, it is. 6 Α.
  - What is the date on this, please.
  - September 15, 2014. Α.
    - Let's look at the second page, which is a continuation of Ο. an e-mail from you I believe.
    - The first bullet -- "Following up on our conversations here are some bullet points in preparation for your meeting tomorrow.
      - "I am looking into the sexual harassment allegations and have spoken with Enrichetta and others. I will be speaking with Geert later this week."
        - Then it goes on several more bullets.
    - The next bullet: "As things stand now, I am not sure I see a violation of EOAA policies, but I need to speak with Geert and conclude the investigative process before making any final determinations."
      - We previously saw an e-mail with similar language.
    - Here, when you wrote you didn't see a violation of EOAA policies, why did you write that?
  - That was to give Janet an update on the status of the

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - Cross

investigation and where things stood and to give her appropriate context in preparation for the meeting that she had the next day.

The next bullet, "I agree that extra sexual harassment Ο. training would be appropriate since EOAA received other concerns about Geert earlier this year."

Again, is this -- the reference to other concerns about Geert earlier this year, what is that a reference to? That was a reference to the student complaint that, that the university had received earlier in 2014 that we touched on a bit this morning.

Q. Let a look at page 1 of this e-mail, Vice Dean Horan's e-mail to you that begins in the middle of the page, saying, "I would not share the third and fourth bullets, but would like to share a portion of bullet 1 and 2. Can we share the following."

And then she notes that you've completed one more -that you have one more interview to complete, but as things stand now you are not sure you see a violation of EOAA policies.

While we await the conclusion of this investigation, we will remove the dean from the oversight role where he is copied on all e-mails and will appoint a senior faculty member to that role.

Did you understand that to be the relationship

- manager?
- 2 Yes. Α.

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- 3 So did you understand that to be an ongoing issue? 0.
- 4 Α. Yes.
- The next paragraph, "OK with you if we decide to -- if we 5 6 address the unproductive and unprofessional tone of their

7 communication."

> And then let's look at your response: "That sounds good to me,. It's fine if you want to mention unproductive and unprofessional tone of the communications. That would not really fall under my purview."

> > What did you mean by that?

- A. Under the EOAA policies, we are only investigating and looking at issues of discrimination and harassment, and here we saw communications that were unprofessional, not civil, childish at times. And that's beyond the scope of our office's limited focus, but it's certainly something that merits intervention, and I was happy to see that the business school was implementing some remedies to address that.
- Q. And the next paragraph begins, "Thanks, Janet. And again I'm sorry I haven't been able to wrap this up more quickly. I know it's been a real burden for you and your colleagues."

What did you mean by that last sentence?

I don't recall writing that sentence, but as I look back now, you know, I think I was talking about the difficulty of

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - Cross

the case, but also just the length of time it was taking to conclude the investigative process, you know, given the materials that we had to review, the folks we had to talk to. I knew that sort of all this time without having a clear conclusion from EOAA left things very open and was burdensome for the folks involved obviously and also the business school

MS. FISCHER: Can we please pull up Plaintiff's Exhibit 76, which is in evidence.

BY MS. FISCHER:

administration.

And what is this document, Mr. Dunn?

had held himself out as such.

- 12 These are notes from a conversation I had with Janet Horan 13 on September 16, 2014.
  - What did you discuss with Vice Dean Horan on September 16, 2014?
    - A. We discussed a number of topics related to this matter. One of the main ones was this whole notion of whether or not Professor Bekaert was Professor Ravina's mentor or whether he

We also talked about an upcoming meeting that Glenn Hubbard and Kathy Phillips were going to have with Professor Bekaert in a few days, and we talked about the general status of the case and the next steps to be taken.

Can we please focus on the middle note that begins, "Glenn."

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

Dunn - Cross

It says, "Glenn, Kath meet with GB on Monday." 1

And then the last bullet there, "GB to recuse himself from three papers. He can't hold this up anymore."

Do you see that?

- Yes, I do. Α.
- Now, let's go back --Ο.
  - MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, I would just ask that when e-mails be read that they be read accurately.
  - MS. FISCHER: Sure. I didn't mean to misread it. I'm happy for the witness to reread it.

THE COURT: All right.

MS. FISCHER: It was not on purpose.

- 13 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 14 Mr. Dunn, can you please read this portion of your notes?
- 15 Α. "Glenn Kath meet with GB on Monday, perhaps nine to nine
- thirty. Relationship manager everything done oral, no sniping. 16
- 17 GB to recuse himself from three papers. He can't hold this
- 18 work up anymore."
- Now let's look at the very next line. 19 Q.
- 20 "What to do, still a senior tenured faculty member." Α.
- 21 Was this something that Vice Dean Horan related to you?
- 22 Yes. I believe I was taking notes of what she was sharing
- 23 during the conversation, her statements.
- 24 And do you have any understanding of what she meant by
- 25 this?

- 1 At this date, I -- I really don't.
- 2 MS. FISCHER: Can we please show the witness
- 3 Defendants' GT.
- 4 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 5 MS. HARWIN: No, your Honor.
- THE COURT: GT will be admitted. 6
- 7 (Defendants' Exhibit GT received in evidence)
- BY MS. FISCHER: 8
- 9 Looking at the e-mail that begins on the bottom of page 4,
- 10 is this an e-mail you sent to Professor Bekaert?
- 11 Α. Yes, it is.
- 12 Were you asking him to meet with you?
- 13 Α. Yes.
- 14 And what did Professor Bekaert respond?
- 15 Α. He was traveling, but he could meet in the -- a few -- week
- 16 and a half later.
- 17 And was a meeting scheduled?
- 18 Α. Yes.
- 19 Did you prepare for your interview of Professor Bekaert?
- 20 Yes, I did. Α.
- 21 How did you prepare? Q.
- 22 Α. I believe I made a bulleted list of topics and issues that
- 23 had been raised by Professor Ravina that I wanted to be sure to
- 24 cover during my conversation with Professor Bekaert.
- 25 MS. FISCHER: Can we please pull up Defendants'

1 Exhibit GP?

4

5

6

7

8

9

2 We offer GP.

3 THE COURT: Any objection?

MS. HARWIN: No, your Honor.

THE COURT: All right.

GP will be admitted.

(Defendants' Exhibit GP received in evidence)

BY MS. FISCHER:

- Q. Mr. Dunn, is this the list that you just alluded to?
- 10 A. Yes, it is.
- 11 | Q. And I believe you said you interviewed Professor Bekaert,
- 12 || right?
- 13 | A. Yes.
- MS. FISCHER: Can we please take a look at Plaintiff's
- 15 Exhibit 77, which is admitted.
- 16 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 17 | Q. Are these your notes from your interview of Professor
- 18 Bekaert?
- 19 A. Yes, they are.
- 20 | Q. And what date did you interview Professor Bekaert?
- 21 A. September 19, 2014.
- 22 | Q. What did Professor Bekaert tell you during your interview?
- 23 | A. He spoke with me about how he had begun working with
- 24 | Professor Ravina, why they were working together on these
- 25 different research projects, he spoke with me about the nature

- of their relationship, which he described as a friendship, you 1 know, social relationship, and he also responded to the 2
- 3 specific allegations that Professor Ravina had raised.
- 4 Q. Looking at --
- MS. FISCHER: Can we go to page 2, please, actually 5 6 page 3.
- 7 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 8 Q. Do you see there's little numbers in the margin it appears 9 to be?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Are those a reference to your -- the notes that you took,
- 12 your preparation in preparation for the interview?
- 13 A. Yes, they are.
- 14 Q. How did Professor Bekaert describe his working relationship
- with Professor Ravina? 15
- In very general terms he said that they had a friendly 16
- social relationship. He suggested that, that she may have --17
- if I recall correctly, been a little more flirtatious towards 18
- him, but he described, you know, what had been until recently a 19
- 20 positive working relationship.
- 21 MS. FISCHER: Can we please skip to page 7.
- 22 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 23 Q. In the middle of the page it says -- why don't you read it
- 24 to us, Mr. Dunn. It looks like it says they were friends.
- 25 What does that say?

- "They were friends, everything could have been resolved 1 over coffee. We need an RA, etc." 2
- 3 MS. FISCHER: Can we go back to Defendant's Exhibit
- 4 GT, please.

8

9

10

11

- BY MS. FISCHER: 5
- 6 Q. On the bottom of page 2, there is an e-mail from Professor 7 Bekaert to you.
  - "Dear Michael, thanks for the meeting on Friday. The topic came as I total shock to me, and I wonder if I can set up another meeting now that I had some time to reflect. I also have some information that might be relevant."
- 12 When was your first meeting with Professor Bekaert?
- 13 September 19, 2014. Α.
- 14 So this is three days later? Q.
- 15 Α. Yes.
- And was a second meeting arranged? 16 0.
- A. Yes, it was. 17
- 18 MS. FISCHER: Can we please pull up Defendants'
- Exhibit HA. 19
- 20 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 21 Q. Mr. Dunn, are these your notes from your second meeting
- 22 with Professor Bekaert?
- 23 A. Yes, they are.
- 24 MS. FISCHER: We offer HA.
- 25 MS. HARWIN: No objection.

3

6

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

Dunn - Cross

THE COURT: HA will be admitted. 1

(Defendants' Exhibit HA received in evidence)

- BY MS. FISCHER:
- 4 Do these notes reflect things that Professor Bekaert told Ο. 5 you during that meeting?
  - Yes, they do. Α.

perspective.

- 7 Q. What did Professor Bekaert tell you during your second meeting with him? 8
  - A. So, we covered a lot of different topic areas. At this meeting, he sort of talked more about his relationship with Professor Ravina, you know, who would make the dinner invitations, the kind of friendship they had and from his

I believe at this point Professor Bekaert also referenced different e-mail correspondence that the two of them had had to kind of illustrate their relationship, and then he also addressed the whole question of whether he was delaying her papers or her work.

And he also talked about how he felt hounded and harassed in this situation.

- Q. After the meeting did Professor Bekaert provide you with e-mail correspondence he had exchanged with Professor Ravina?
- 23 A. Yes, I believe he did.
- 24 MS. FISCHER: Can we please look at GY, Defendants'
- 25 It's already in evidence. GY.

I7qnrav5

1

BY MS. FISCHER:

- Looking at that top e-mail, Mr. Dunn, is this an e-mail 2
- 3 that Professor Bekaert sent to you?
- Yes, it is. 4 Α.
- 5 Can you read the first paragraph, please.
- 6 "Here is a recent e-mail of hers. I am asking for better Α.
- 7 quality inputs so one of the papers can be finalized.
- Enrichetta's e-mail is a long-winded way of saying that she 8
- 9 will not do it, in the process recounting and misinterpreting a
- 10 negative comment the discussant may have made about one of my
- 11 papers."
- 12 And the next sentence.
- 13 "Unfortunately I will send some more." Α.
- 14 Did Professor Bekaert show you any more of his e-mails with
- Professor Ravina? 15
- 16 Α. Yes, he did.
- 17 MS. FISCHER: Can we pull up Defendants' Exhibit V.
- 18 Are these the e-mails that Professor Bekaert gave to you? 0.
- 19 Yes, they are. Α.
- 20 MS. FISCHER: We offer Exhibit V into evidence.
- 21 THE COURT: Again, this is the form in which he gave
- 22 them to you, like in one stack?
- 23 THE WITNESS: I don't recall the form Professor
- 24 Bekaert's e-mails came from.
- 25 THE COURT: On a few of these there's underlining or

you?

Dunn - Cross

an X on the side. Is that something he did or you did? 1 THE WITNESS: Yeah, I'm sorry. To clarify, he 2 3 underlined and made the Xs and the notes. 4 THE COURT: But these are the e-mails that he gave you, is that right? 5 6 THE WITNESS: Yes. 7 THE COURT: Any objection to V? MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, we would ask that these be 8 9 produced in redacted format in light of the markings. 10 MS. FISCHER: I didn't hear what she just said. THE COURT: She wants them in redacted form. I am 11 12 going to overrule that in light of the representation that was 13 made that these were given by Professor Bekaert in this form. 14 This is what Columbia received and the form it 15 received it, so I am going to admit V. (Defendants' Exhibit V received in evidence) 16 17 MS. FISCHER: Your Honor, I am happy to continue, but 18 I am going to be on this for a little bit. THE COURT: Can everyone hang in for about 15 minutes 19 20 more? Why don't we go about 15 minutes more until 3:15, and 21 then we will take our afternoon break. 22 MS. FISCHER: That's fine. 23 BY MS. FISCHER: 24 Q. How many pages of e-mails did Professor Bekaert give to

5

6

7

8

9

10

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - Cross

- 1 Α. About 60 pages.
- And, again, I am not going to go through every page, but 2 Ο. 3 let's look at page 946, using the Bates numbers.

The second e-mail from the top, Professor -- an e-mail from Professor Ravina to Professor Bekaert: "Hi, Geert. How are you? Are you around tomorrow? Do you want to go for coffee and discuss the details of asset allocations of 401(k) plan participants project" -- of the asset allocations.

Do you see that?

- Α. Yes.
- 11 Q. Let's look at page 950.

12 Can you read the last sentence on that page which 13 appears to be signed "Enrichetta" at the bottom?

- 14 "You were like an elephant in the China shop of feelings.
- It's almost funny." 15
- Q. Let's take a look at page 955, please -- actually the 16 17 e-mail begins on the bottom of 954.

Is this an e-mail from Professor Bekaert to Professor Ravina that was provided to you?

- Yes. Α.
- Q. Can you read the first two sentences --

MS. FISCHER: Can we go back. I think we skipped a sentence -- the first two sentences of that e-mail. Yeah.

A. Eat a praline before reading this e-mail. You do not understand anything apparently.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - Cross

And now let's --Ο.

THE COURT: Excuse me, if I can. So in some places there are dates and what look like descriptions of an e-mail to come.

Do you know what I'm referring to?

THE WITNESS: Yes.

THE COURT: In various places?

THE WITNESS: Yes.

THE COURT: So is it your understanding that Professor

10 Bekaert wrote that?

THE WITNESS: Yes.

If I recall, I believe Professor Bekaert sent me a Word document or something similar in which these e-mails had be pasted, and then he also added some of his own notes and headers --

THE COURT: OK.

THE WITNESS: -- discussing the content of the e-mails.

THE COURT: All right.

Again, ladies and gentlemen, this is an instance where that is not being admitted for the truth of what's said but rather the fact that that's what was said and what was produced to Columbia.

Please proceed. Thank you.

MS. FISCHER: Thank you.

2

3

4

Let's look on page 954. 954, please.

And it is next to that X.

## BY MS. FISCHER:

- Can you please read the first two lines of the e-mail. Q.
- 5 "I like the blunt Belgian version, so I hope you will 6 appreciate my reply. Smiley face. With all due respect, you
- 7 don't understand anything."
- Q. And I understand this may have been pasted into a document, 8 9 but who does it appear this e-mail is from?
- It appears to be from Professor Ravina. 10 Α.
- 11 Q. Let's go to page 960, please, the bottom of page 960. 12 appears to be an e-mail from Professor Bekaert to Professor
- 13 Ravina.
- 14 It says, "I'm here but will leave in the early afternoon to go to work in Midtown. Lunch perhaps?" 15
- 16 And then let's look at Professor Ravina's response.
- 17 "Sounds good, I went to yoga at 6:30 so anytime you 18 are hungry just stop by. E."
- 19 Do you see that?
- 20 Α. Yes.
- 21 Q. Looking at 961 -- I guess it starts on the bottom of 960,
- 22 so you can leave it right there the very last e-mail on that
- 23 page.
- 24 Does that appear to be an e-mail from Professor Ravina
- 25 to Professor Bekaert?

Yes.

- And it looks like they're setting up a time, it's not clear 2
- 3 for what.

Α.

1

- 4 Α. Yes.
- 5 MS. HARWIN: Objection.
- 6 MS. FISCHER: I will withdraw and I will move on.
- 7 THE COURT: OK.
- 8 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 9 Q. Let's look back on page 961. Under the heading October
- 10 2010 -- and I understand this may not have been your heading,
- 11 Mr. Dunn -- does there appear to be an e-mail from Professor
- 12 Ravina to Professor Bekaert?
- 13 Α. Yes.
- 14 And what is the last sentence of that e-mail?
- "I'll look for you for coffee." 15 Α.
- 16 Let's move on to page 962. Ο.
- 17 The e-mail beginning in the middle of the page from
- 18 Professor Ravina to Professor Bekaert, do you see that?
- 19 Α. Yes.
- 20 Can you please read the PS.
- 21 "P.S. Don't forget the chocolate, smiley face, beer is not Α.
- 22 needed, the Barolo is better."
- 23 Just to be clear, I know you have been asked this, but
- these markings on the page, was this document given to you with 24
- 25 these markings?

- 1 A. Yes, it was.
- 2 MS. FISCHER: Let's look at page 963.
- 3 Q. The bottom of page 963, there is a note here -- e-mail from
- 4 Professor Bekaert, it appears to be to Professor Ravina. Can
- 5 you please read the sentence beginning with "actually."
- 6 A. "Actually, I still got to take you to an Italian restaurant
- 7 | in my neighborhood. The owner is from Turin.
- 8 Q. And what was Professor Ravina's response?
- 9 A. The relevant part, in red, "Sounds good for the restaurant,
- 10 | I'm from Torino. What's the name of the place?"
- MS. FISCHER: Let's move on to page 968.
- 12 | Q. In the middle of that page there is an e-mail that says
- 13 September 25, 2012, 10:11 p.m. from Professor Bekaert.
- 14 Can you just read the first line.
- 15 A. "Yes. I am feeling totally out of my depth with the tasks
- 16 you are giving me."
- 17 | Q. Now can we look up at Professor Ravina's response to that
- 18 e-mail. Can you just read the first line.
- 19 A. It says, "No. You are super good."
- 20 MS. FISCHER: Skip to page 971, please.
- 21 Q. The middle of the page it's an e-mail from Professor
- 22 | Ravina.
- Can you please just read the portion that begins
- 24 | "P.S."
- 25 A. "P.S. Sorry for telling you that you cannot talk to me

- yesterday. It was overreaction to M. Of course, you can stop 1 by my office anytime because we are working together and we are 2 3 actually discussing research. Smiley face."
- 4 MS. FISCHER: Let's move on to page 977.
- 5 The bottom of page 977, an e-mail from Professor Ravina to 6 Professor Bekaert. Do you see that, Mr. Dunn?
  - Α. Yes.

7

8

- Q. Can you just read that e-mail to us.
- 9 "I'm going for coffee to Joe. Do you want anything?" Α.
- 10 What was Professor Bekaert's response? Ο.
- 11 Sorry, I was at the doctor's. Will go for coffee really
- 12 late and behind. Geert."
- 13 And what did Professor Ravina respond to that.
- 14 "I am at the doctor's, too. I will be back at 5 and will Α.
- try not to go for more coffee, but if I break down, I'm e-mail 15
- you and decide if you want to get one for you as well. 16
- 17 face."
- 18 MS. FISCHER: Let's go to page 978.
- The e-mail in the middle of the page from Professor Ravina 19
- 20 to Professor Bekaert. Can you please just read the section
- 21 P.S. that's at the bottom of that e-mail.
- 22 A. "P.S. I've just watched a movie with Owen Wilson on the
- 23 plane to Santa Barbara, a super beautiful place, and I think he
- 24 is really hot. Smiley face."
- 25 Let's look at the next page, 979.

2

3

4

8

Dunn - Cross

In the middle of the page there is e-mail from Professor Ravina to Professor Bekaert.

Do you see that?

- A. Yes.
- Q. And underneath you see it says there is a note there and then it says "Enrichetta."
- 7 A. Yes.
  - Q. Can you just read the next line, please.
- 9 A. BTW I've ordered Belgian chocolate on Amazon. I close my
  10 eyes and dream about it. I might be addicted."
- MS. FISCHER: Let's go to the next page, 980.
- 12 | Q. The e-mail on the bottom of 980 is an e-mail from Professor
- Ravina to Professor Bekaert. And, by the way, what's the date
- 14 on this communication?
- 15 | A. January 24, 2013.
- 16 Q. And what did professor Ravina write here?
- 17 A. "BTW, thank you very much for listening to me yesterday. I
  18 really appreciate it."
- 19 Q. Now let's look at Professor Bekaert's response, the next
- 20 e-mail. We are just going to look at the first paragraph.
- 21 "Hi, Enrichetta don't mention it. If you need to talk, let me
- 22 know. I hope your mom recovers."
- And then now let's look at the top e-mail in that chain and the top of this page.
- 25 "Geert, thank you very much. I'm really sorry about

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

17

18

Dunn - Cross

your parents. That must have been very tough." 1

And then the next paragraph, "My mom woke up a little bit today, moved eyes, hand, and mouth but did not say anything. And it's signed from Professor Ravina."

Is that right?

A. Yes, that's correct.

MS. FISCHER: Let's look at page 981.

The e-mail -- the first e-mail on that page appears to be -- I'm sorry, on the top of that page. Yes, that's the one.

It appears to be an e-mail from Professor Ravina.

- BY MS. FISCHER:
- 12 Can you just read the last paragraph, beginning with "thank 13 you."
- 14 A. "Thank you for your offer to talk with me. It is very nice of you, but you seem busy enough. Tomorrow morning is your 15 Saturday night, and then I leave." 16
  - MS. FISCHER: Let's take a look at the bottom of page 982 and the top of 983.
- 19 Q. Does that appear to be an e-mail from Professor Bekaert to 20 Professor Ravina?
- 21 Α. Yes.
- 22 Can you just read the last paragraph.
- 23 "Hang in there. Sending you positive thoughts. But please 24 do not bottle it all up. Talking helps. You can get sick if
- 25 you bottle it up. Trust me. I know."

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

MS. FISCHER: Let's go on to page 984.

- Can I just say one thing about that? Α.
- Ο. Please.
- You know, I thought that that whole exchange, you know, Α. reflected two people who you, you know, cared about each other on some level and were trying to be supportive to each other.

When I wrote the outcome, I didn't talk about that piece in particular because I wanted to give them both the dignity of, you know, grieving and mourning the people they love in private. And so, you know, I'm sorry that we have to kind of revisit this in this context. That can't be easy.

I just want to say that.

- Thank you. Well, why don't we pause here for a minute. 0. Looking at the various e-mails that we've looked at so far, did you have any particular impressions after reading these documents?
- Again, you know, I thought that these e-mails highlighted the friendly and social relationship that these two people had, and I thought there were a number of comments that, that seemed to be somewhat flirtatious, whether, you know, talking about how hot Owen Wilson is or, you know, talking about dreaming of Belgian chocolates or different things. It just showed different levels of their relationship.

MS. FISCHER: If we can look at page 984, please, the e-mail on the top of the page from Professor Bekaert to

I7qnrav5 Dunn - Cross

- Professor Ravina. 1
- BY MS. FISCHER: 2
- 3 Can you just read the second paragraph.
- 4 "On something entirely different: Is your vitae on the web Α.
- 5 current? What is the status of your habit and beauty papers?
- As I told you before, you really got to get these published." 6
- 7 MS. FISCHER: And now let's look at the next page,
- 985. 8
- 9 Q. The middle of that page, there is an e-mail from Professor
- 10 Bekaert, it's actually underlined. And, again, these are not
- 11 your underlines, right, Mr. Dunn?
- That's correct. 12 Α.
- 13 What's underlined here? 0.
- 14 "Yeah, but the biggest gain per unit of time is for you to Α.
- get your two single-authored papers published in a top journal 15
- or at least one. I keep telling you, but you do not seem to 16
- 17 listen."
- What is the date on this? 18
- 19 April 13, 2013. Α.
- 20 What was your impression of these last couple of
- 21 communications we just looked at?
- 22 I thought that Professor Bekaert was looking out for
- 23 Professor Ravina's professional advancement. He was trying to
- 24 encourage her and direct her to really make sure that she
- 25 advanced along the tenure track and got those papers published

- even when he wasn't directly involved with them. 1
- 2 MS. FISCHER: I would like to look -- stay on these 3 two pages for just a moment.
- BY MS. FISCHER: 4

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

24

25

5 Q. At the bottom of page 984 and the top of 985 is an e-mail from Professor Bekaert to Professor Ravina. 6

Do you want to just read that e-mail?

- "Barrage of e-mail. Will see if I got time left to call or meet. You may need to swallow your disgust and come to the Upper West Side.
- Q. Now let's look at Professor Ravina's response. Can you please read that e-mail.
  - "Of course, I will come to the Upper West Side. It is out Α. of the question. Lucerne office or other place you like/it's convenient. If it would be very rude to go anywhere else given the time constraints. Plus, you are always very nice and let me pick, and I do like the Upper West Side. I just like to go to new places, but there is no time.
  - "I also don't have any time constraints either so anytime today or tomorrow works.
    - "Thank you, I really appreciate it."
- 22 MS. FISCHER: Let's take a look at 986, and we're 23 almost done with this.
  - Q. On the bottom of the page it appears that there is an e-mail from Professor Bekaert, 1:39 p.m.

- 1 What's the date on that, Mr. Dunn?
- June 23, 2013. 2 Α.
- 3 Can you just read that first paragraph, beginning "BTW."
- "BTW, should we still meet somehow also about the mentoring 4 Α.
- 5 thing. Need to know where you stand. It is going to be tough,
- 6 though. Maybe we can have a brief talk on the phone."
- 7 What was Professor Ravina's response?
  - "You don't want to be my mentor anymore?"
- 9 Let's look at the next e-mail. What did Professor Bekaert
- 10 respond?

8

- 11 "Sorry. It would be tough to meet right now given, my
- 12 schedule, but hey maybe you tell me. Should I be your mentor?
- 13 You never listen to me anyway."
- 14 MS. FISCHER: Now let's look at just that top e-mail
- 15 on the page.
- If you can just read the second paragraph? 16
- 17 "I would love for you to be my mentor, of course only if
- 18 you want to."
- 19 MS. FISCHER: And we will look at just one more e-mail
- 20 in this packet. If you can go to page 9 -- the bottom of page
- 21 990 and the top of 991.
- 22 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 23 Q. Is this an e-mail from Professor Bekaert to Professor
- Ravina that was provided to you? I'm sorry. We are not on the 24
- 25 right page yet. Here we go. Starting on the bottom of 990,

I7qnrav5

- the very last --
- 2 Yes. Α.

1

6

9

- 3 -- e-mail on the page. There you go. 0.
- Yes, this e-mail was provided to me. 4 Α.
- 5 All right. And can you just read the note that begins "BTW."
- 7 "BTW, real quick, habits is still R and R at RFS. Beauty R and R at JF, but neither has gone into the second round. 8
  - "What is the status of the paper with Parvisini?"
- 10 And then just the next paragraph there. Ο.
- 11 "Are there any other active working papers, papers 12 submitted? Your CV/website are very unclear about the status 13 of your research."
- 14 Q. Looking at this exhibit and -- did reviewing these e-mails 15 change your impression of this case?
- 16 Α. Yes.
- 17 How? In what way? Ο.
- As I said before, you know, it showed some different kind 18 of flirtatious interactions between the two of them. 19 20 think that this also clarified some of the mentoring question, 21 you know, whether or not Professor Bekaert was a formal mentor 22 as assigned by the division or the business school. It seemed 23 to be a very kind of mutual mentoring relationship in which 24 Professor Ravina kind of appreciated him in that role and he 25 was willing to be a mentor to her whether or not there was an

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

Dunn - Cross

1 | official status attached to it.

And in that mentoring role he was trying to support and encourage her, based on my reading of the e-mails, to work on a number of papers and research projects beyond the ones that they were working on together.

MS. FISCHER: Is now a good time?

THE COURT: Are you done or do you have a little bit more.

MS. FISCHER: No, I have more. I am a happy to go on.

THE COURT: Why don't you go for a few more minutes, because we are going to go to 5:30 today.

MS. FISCHER: No problem.

THE COURT: I just want to take the break in the middle.

MS. FISCHER: OK.

Why don't -- can we -- can we pull up Plaintiff's Exhibit 80, which is not in evidence, and I believe it's been redacted.

- 19 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 20 | Q. Mr. Dunn, can you identify Plaintiff's Exhibit 80?
- 21 | A. Those --
- 22 | Q. Are these your notes?
- A. Yes, these are my notes from a conversation that I had with
  Janet Horan on September 24, 2014.
- MS. FISCHER: We offer Exhibit Plaintiff's Exhibit 80.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

MS. HARWIN: No objection.

It will be admitted. THE COURT:

(Plaintiff's Exhibit 80 received in evidence)

BY MS. FISCHER:

Before we get there, I want to turn back for just a second, and we don't have to look at the documents again, but those e-mails we just reviewed, I believe Exhibits U and V.

Did your review of those e-mails impact your opinion as to whether Professor Bekaert was delaying his work with Professor Ravina?

- Α. Yes.
- Ο. In what way?
  - After reviewing those e-mails, there were numerous Α. exchanges between Professor Bekaert and Professor Ravina about the status of the work and why it was or was not advancing. And from those e-mails I could see that there had been issues in which Professor Ravina fired the research assistant who had been supporting the work, Professor Bekaert hadn't been aware of that, and that led to a very contentious dialogue between them in terms of, you know, hire the RA back or who would do the regressions in order to keep the work moving forward.

In addition, there was an episode where Professor Ravina rescheduled a meeting with the research assistant but hadn't told Professor Bekaert about it because she didn't know for sure if he was coming.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

There were just instances like that that presented a very plausible narrative of why things were delayed in a way that had nothing to do with any kind of sexual harassment or any kind of gender-based harassment.

MS. FISCHER: Let's pull up -- thank you. Let's pull up Plaintiff's Exhibit 80 again, please. And can we just zoom in on the bottom paragraph that says "Professor Bekaert." BY MS. FISCHER:

- Q. Do these notes reflect a discussion you had with Vice Dean Horan?
- Α. Yes, they do.
- Ο. And what was discussed?
  - We talked about a meeting that took place on the previous Α. Monday morning with Janet Horan, the dean of the business school, Kathy Phillips, and Professor Bekaert.

He expressed annoyance that this was still going on, denied that there was any sexual harassment happening.

And it looked like Dean Hubbard had talked about the power issue there and the appearance that he, Professor Bekaert, was preventing Professor Ravina from getting her papers done.

And then it also discussed Daniel Wolfenzon as the new relationship manager, and they talked about a proposed new schedule from Professor Ravina to finish up the papers.

MS. FISCHER: Let's look at the next page. I believe

- this continues just zooming in on the top. Thank you. 1
- BY MS. FISCHER: 2
- 3 What else was said?
- 4 A. Professor Hubbard -- Dean Hubbard said that they were both
- 5 acting unprofessionally, and then they were working on setting
- 6 up an additional follow-up meeting to continue to address the
- 7 situation. And my next step from this conversation with Janet
- was that I was going to be meeting with Professor Bekaert later 8
- 9 that day.
- 10 MS. FISCHER: Could you please show Mr. Dunn
- 11 Defendants' Exhibit HU.
- 12 Is this an e-mail correspondence between you and Andrew
- 13 Ang, Mr. Dunn?
- 14 Yes, it is. Α.
- What is the date on this communication? 15 Q.
- October 21, 2014. 16 Α.
- 17 Who is Andrew --Ο.
- MS. FISCHER: We offer Defendants' Exhibit HU into 18
- 19 evidence?
- 20 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 21 MS. HARWIN: No objection.
- 22 THE COURT: HU will be admitted.
- 23 (Defendants' Exhibit HU received in evidence)
- 24 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 25 Who was Andrew Ang?

- Professor Ang was the department chair of Professor Ravina 1 and Professor Bekaert's department. 2
  - Why did you contact Professor Ang?
- I contacted him to find out more about how mentoring worked 4 Α.
- 5 among senior and junior faculty in their division.
- 6 trying to corroborate what the parties had told me about
- 7 whether or not Professor Bekaert was a formal mentor in the
- division's eyes to professor Ravina. 8
- 9 And what did Professor Ang respond to you?
- 10 He said that there were no specific assignments made of
- 11 mentors, but that all senior faculty members were generally
- 12 expected to serve as mentors to the junior faculty members.
- 13 How did this exchange impact your investigation, if it did?
- 14 Well, I believe that Professor Bekaert had told me that he
- 15 was Professor Ravina's formal or official mentor, so this
- information, you know, affected his credibility on that point. 16
- 17 But, otherwise, even beyond what Professor Ang told
- me, the e-mails that we had just looked at showed that 18
- Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert had a kind of voluntary, 19
- 20 mutually agreed upon mentoring relationship that was
- 21 independent of any formal designation.
- MS. FISCHER: Let's move on to Defendants' Exhibit ID, 22
- 23 please.
- 24 Q. Mr. Dunn, is this an e-mail exchange between you and
- 25 Melissa Rooker?

- 1 | A. Yes, it is.
- 2 MS. FISCHER: We offer Exhibit ID.
- 3 | THE COURT: Any objection?
- 4 MS. HARWIN: No, your Honor.
- 5 THE COURT: ID is admitted.
- 6 | (Defendants' Exhibit ID received in evidence)
- 7 BY MS. FISCHER:
- Q. Mr. Dunn, there is an e-mail from you that begins in the middle of this top section: "Hi, Melissa. Not yet. I was working on Bekaert all afternoon."
- 11 And there's some information that's redacted.
- Do you have any understanding of what "I was working
- on Bekaert all afternoon, "what that is a reference to?
- 14 A. I believe I may have been working on drafting the outcome
- 15 letter and compiling and synthesizing all the information and
- 16 | evidence we had gathered.
- MS. FISCHER: Can we please pull up Defendants'
- 18 Exhibit IF.
- 19 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 20 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 21 | Q. Mr. Dunn, do you recognize this as an e-mail between you,
- 22 | Kathy Phillips, and Janet Horan?
- 23 | A. Yes, I do.
- MS. FISCHER: We offer Exhibit IF into evidence.
- 25 | THE COURT: Any objection?

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

19

20

21

22

25

Dunn - Cross

MS. HARWIN: No objection. 1

THE COURT: IF will be admitted.

(Defendants' Exhibit IF received in evidence)

BY MS. FISCHER:

Q. If you look on page 2 of this document, Mr. Dunn, that bottom e-mail from you, "Hi, Janet could you please send me a copy of Professor Ravina's most recent faculty activity form. Thanks very much, Michael."

What is a faculty activity form?

- A. A faculty activity form basically compiles all of a faculty members' academic activity, so their research, their papers, research in progress, teaching, teaching evaluations, grant applications, everything they've done in their role as a faculty member during a certain period of time.
- And what was the date of your e-mail to Vice Dean Horan? Ο.
- October 28, 2014. 16 Α.
- 17 Why did you request Professor Ravina's faculty activity form? 18
  - A. To the best of my recollection, I think that I had requested this form so that I could have a better sense of how Professor Ravina's professional trajectory was going on terms of her progression on the tenure track.
- 23 Q. Let's look at page 1 of this document, please, this e-mail 24 from Kathy Phillips to you.
  - It reads, "Hi, Michael attached please find the most

- recent FAR report." 1
- Is an FAR a faculty activity form or a faculty 2
- 3 activity report?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Is that the same thing that you had requested in your
- e-mail below? 6
- 7 Α. Yes.
- "From Enrichetta Ravina which was submitted for the January 8
- 1-December 31, 2013, time frame. I am including the CV that 9
- 10 was submitted as well."
- MS. FISCHER: And then if we could take a look at the 11
- 12 document -- at the page that begins with Bates No. 903.
- 13 Q. Well, first let me ask you, Mr. Dunn, does this appear to
- 14 be Professor Ravina's faculty activity report?
- 15 Α. Yes.
- Is this the document that you requested? 16
- 17 Α. Yes.
- 18 Q. Does it appear to be attached to the e-mail from professor
- Phillips? 19
- 20 A. Yes, it does.
- 21 Q. All right. Let's look in the bottom of that page, 903,
- 22 under "Not Yet Submitted."
- 23 Can you please just read under B the, those three
- 24 lines.
- 25 "In the first part of the year, in addition to working on

- the revisions above, I have done a lot of work and analysis on 1
- the 401(k) dataset to make it ready with the expectation that I 2
- 3 have had more advanced drafts than the two below, but it looks
- 4 like things will be moving now."
- 5 Did you have an understanding of who filled out this form?
- I believe that Professor Ravina filled it out. 6 Α.
- 7 How did reviewing professor -- well, did you review this
- document at the time? 8
- 9 Yes, I did. Α.
- 10 How, if at all, did this document impact your assessment?
- 11 To the best of my recollection, I don't think this document
- 12 had a big impact on the assessment of whether Professor Bekaert
- 13 had engaged in any policy violations, but it was helpful to
- 14 better understand the academic and research questions involved
- 15 in the issue.
- 16 MS. FISCHER: Can we please pull up Defendants'
- 17 Exhibit IG.
- BY MS. FISCHER: 18
- 19 Mr. Dunn, is this an e-mail exchange between you and
- 20 Professor Bekaert?
- 21 Α. Yes, it is.
- 22 MS. FISCHER: Can we offer Exhibit IG.
- 23 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 24 MS. HARWIN: No, your Honor.
- 25 IG will be admitted. THE COURT:

(Defendants' Exhibit IG received in evidence)

- Mr. Dunn, if you look at the e-mail that begins on the 2
- 3 bottom of the first page and it continues, did you ask
- Professor Bekaert for an additional interview? 4
- 5 A. Yes, I did.
- 6 And what was the date that you asked him for another
- 7 interview?
- A. October 28, 2014. 8
- 9 Q. Why did you ask professor Bekaert for an additional
- 10 interview?
- 11 I had -- I had one kind of very specific question I wanted
- 12 to ask him about, so I wanted to find a time for us to speak.
- 13 And did you speak with him? 0.
- 14 A. Yes, I did.
- 15 MS. FISCHER: Can you please pull up Defendants'
- Exhibit IO. 16
- 17 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 18 Mr. Dunn, is this an e-mail you sent to Professor Ravina? Q.
- 19 Yes, it is. Α.
- 20 What is the date of this e-mail? 0.
- 21 Α. November 7, 2014.
- 22 MS. FISCHER: We offer Exhibit IO.
- 23 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 24 MS. HARWIN: No objection.
- 25 THE COURT: It will be admitted.

- 1 (Defendants' Exhibit IO received in evidence)
- BY MS. FISCHER: 2
- 3 Can you please just read the first two sentences.
- 4 "I hope you are well. I am in the process of finalizing Α.
- 5 the report and I've just a few follow-up questions I'd like to
- 6 ask to clarify a few points."
- 7 And then did you ask her for a time to meet?
- 8 Yes, I presented some different windows of time for a phone
- 9 call -- for a meeting.
- 10 And did you in fact speak with Professor Ravina again?
- 11 Α. Yes, I did.
- Did you prepare a -- why don't we show you defendants 12
- 13 Exhibit D.
- 14 Do you recognize this document?
- 15 Α. Yes, I do.
- What is this document? 16
- 17 This is a document of the issues I wanted to speak with
- Professor Ravina about. 18
- MS. FISCHER: We offer Exhibit D. 19
- 20 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 21 MS. HARWIN: No objection.
- 22 THE COURT: It will be admitted.
- (Defendants' Exhibit D received in evidence) 23
- 24 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 25 Why were you e-mailing Professor Ravina or why did you --

- why did these issues come up at that time, meaning in November of 2014?
- 3 A. To the best of my recollection, you know, these issues were
- 4 | really drawn from what Professor Bekaert had shared with me,
- 5 | the information that he had provided. And so I wanted to speak
- 6 with Professor Ravina in order to get her perspective on what
- 7 Professor Bekaert had said and to learn more from Professor
- 8 Ravina about some of the issues that Professor Bekaert had
- 9 | introduced to me.
- 10 | Q. I believe you said, but did you speak with Professor
- 11 | Ravina?
- 12 | A. Yes, I did.
- MS. FISCHER: Can you please pull up Defendants'
- 14 | Exhibit IT?
- 15 | Q. Look at this document.
- MS. FISCHER: It's actually -- can you -- can we look
- 17 | at the first couple pages of this document, please.
- 18 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 19 Q. Are these your typed up notes?
- 20  $\mathbb{A}$ . Yes, they are.
- 21 MS. FISCHER: And now can we look on the next page.
- 22 | Q. Are these your handwritten notes?
- 23 | A. Yes.
- 24 | Q. And are these notes you took during your discussion with
- 25 | Professor Ravina?

I7qnrav5

- Α. Yes, they are.
- And what date was your discussion with Professor Ravina? 2 Q.
- 3 November 12, 2014. Α.
- 4 And what did Professor Ravina discuss with you during this Ο.
- 5 interview?
- 6 We spoke about a lot of the different issues that had been
- 7 raised; everything from, you know, who made arrangements for
- the dinner to the question of to whom Professor Bekaert gave 8
- 9 chocolates; the whole question of mentorship, comments about
- 10 Owen Wilson being hot, for example.
- 11 We also talked about the mug in Professor Bekaert's
- 12 office, and then we talked more about the alleged delays of the
- 13 Those were some of the main issues that we focused on. papers.
- 14 Q. Had Professor Ravina mentioned the mug to you in prior
- conversations? 15
- A. No, this was the first I had heard about the mug. 16
- 17 MS. FISCHER: Can we please pull up Defendants'
- 18 Exhibit IQ.
- I would like to look at the e-mail -- is this an e-mail 19
- 20 exchange between you and Professor Bekaert, Mr. Dunn?
- 21 Α. Yes, it is.
- 22 MS. FISCHER: We offer Exhibit IQ into evidence.
- 23 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 24 MS. HARWIN: No, your Honor.
- 25 THE COURT: IQ will be admitted.

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

13

14

Dunn - Cross

(Defendants' Exhibit IQ received in evidence) 1

THE COURT: Feel free to go through this document, but I think we should probably take a break soon.

MS. FISCHER: OK.

Q. Look at the e-mail at the bottom of page 1, going on to the top of page 2. I'm sorry.

The e-mail on page 1 from you to Professor Bekaert at 1:40 p.m.

"Dear Geert, would you have time for a five-minute call this afternoon anytime after 3 p.m. I have a very specific follow-up question for you."

12 Why did you e-mail Professor Bekaert on November 12?

- To the best of my recollection, I sent this e-mail after Α. speaking with Professor Ravina so that I could ask him about
- 15 this new allegation involving the mug.
- 16 Q. And what date -- was this -- when did you e-mail Professor 17 Bekaert in relation to when Professor Ravina raised the issue 18 of the mug with you?
- 19 I believe it was the same day.

20 MS. FISCHER: Why don't we look back at IT, the third 21 page, which shows -- Mr. Dunn's notes.

- 22 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 23 Ο. What's the date there?
- 24 November 12, 2014. Α.
- 25 MS. FISCHER: And now let's look back at IQ.

- What's the date that you asked Professor Bekaert to speak?
  - A. November 12, 2014.

MS. FISCHER: Now is a good point.

THE COURT: Ladies and gentlemen, why don't we take our afternoon break. Please remember keep an open mind and don't discuss the case.

(Jury not present)

THE COURT: Please come back in 15 minutes.

(Continued on next page)

1 (In open court; jury not present)

THE COURT: Everyone can be seated and we'll bring the jury in.

(Jury present)

THE COURT: All right. Everyone can be seated.

Please proceed.

MS. FISCHER: Thank you.

BY MS. FISCHER:

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

- Q. Right before the break, Mr. Dunn, we were looking at defendant's IO.
- MS. FISCHER: If we could just pull that up again, please.
- Q. And Mr. Dunn, looking at this document, did you have a further discussion with Professor Bekaert?
- 15 A. Yes, I did.
- MS. FISCHER: Can you please pull up Defendant's
- 17 | Exhibit IU. IU. Thank you.
- 18 Q. Mr. Dunn, are these your handwritten notes?
- 19 A. Yes, they are.
- 20 | O. And what's the date on them?
- 21 A. November 12, 2014.
- 22 MS. FISCHER: We offer Defendant's IU into evidence.
- THE COURT: Any objection?
- MS. HARWIN: No, your Honor.
- 25 | THE COURT: All right. It will be admitted.

4

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

(Defendant's Exhibit IU received in evidence)

- 2 Mr. Dunn, are these your notes from your discussion with 3 Geert Bekaert?
  - Yes, they are. Α.
- Q. What was discussed? What did you discuss with Professor 5 Bekaert on November 12th? 6
- 7 A. We talked about the mug that Professor Ravina had mentioned to me that day, and we also talked about Professor Bekaert's 8 9 busyness and all the projects he was working on.
  - In the middle of the page, there's a note, "GB to send me the vitae." Do you have an understanding of what that's in reference to?
  - A. Yes. He was going to send me his curriculum vitae, which had the listing of all of his current and ongoing projects.
  - Q. Before we get there, looking at No. 1 in this document, what did Professor Bekaert tell you about the mug?
- 17 A. He told me that the mug had written on it, it said, "Cultured, refined, sophisticated," and then I believe on the 18 bottom of the mug, it said "and horny." I asked Professor 19 20 Bekaert about the interaction with Professor Ravina and the mug
- 21 and he said that she had pointed it out. He said he didn't
- 22 remember. And that he had received it from friends a long time 23 ago.
- 24 Q. After this conversation did Professor Bekaert send you his 25 vitae or CV?

4

5

6

- Α. Yes, he did.
- MS. FISCHER: Could we pull up Defendant's Exhibit IR, 2 3 please.
  - Is this an email you received from Professor Bekaert? Q.
  - Yes, it is. Α.
    - MS. FISCHER: We offer Defendant's IR into evidence.
- 7 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 8 MS. HARWIN: No, your Honor.
  - THE COURT: IR will be admitted.
- 10 (Defendant's Exhibit IR received in evidence)
- 11 MS. FISCHER: Thank you.
- 12 And Mr. Dunn, what's the date of this communication?
- 13 November 12, 2014. Α.
- Looking at the first paragraph, the fourth to last line of 14
- 15 the first paragraph beginning in the middle, how did Professor
- Bekaert describe the mug? 16
- 17 "It is indeed a bizarre memento," that line?
- 18 Q. Yes.
- So he -- he said that he had -- it was his own memento, in 19
- 20 his words, he said he had gotten it from his mother-in-law, and
- he said that he thought it was funny but people can disagree. 21
- 22 And the next paragraph begins, "Second, on me being busy."
- 23 Did Professor Bekaert email you about his being busy?
- 24 Α. Yes, he did.
- 25 And what did he communicate to you on that topic?

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

13

14

15

16

17

19

20

21

22

23

25

He talked about the extensive number of projects he had 1

going on at once and he talked about how he would, you know, 2

3 work simultaneously on some, there would be delays in others,

others moved forward more incrementally, and he just spoke

about how he managed all of these different projects and he

talked about how he believed he had been the one who was making

progress on these research partnerships with Professor Ravina.

MS. FISCHER: Can we look at page 2 of this email, please.

- Does this appear to be a continuation of Professor Bekaert's email to you?
- 12 Α. Yes.
  - Looking at where it says, "In summary," in the middle of 0. the page, what's the first sentence in point A there?
  - "Yes, I am really, really busy, but frankly, I do produce Α. and get my research mostly written up and published. When I am in New York, I work mostly seven-day weeks."
- 18 And then B, can you please read the first sentence.
  - "I was actually happy with the progress on the projects with Enrichetta. The main cause preventing rapid progress was that we got the data very late, and by then it was becoming quite difficult to salvage Enrichetta's career."
  - And the next sentence, please?
- 24 "I have no idea why she did not take my advice and put more Α. time in the revise and resubmits she had at top finance

I7q1rav6

journals."

1

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

17

18

19

- Now let's look at C. 2 Q.
- "I am --" 3 Α.

friends."

- 4 Just the first sentence. Q.
- 5 "I am taken aback at Enrichetta's attempts to put a 6 different spin on the personal conversations, dinners, and 7 encounters we of course did have. I considered us to be good
  - Q. And then now let's just look at the bottom paragraph on that page. Can you just read the first two sentences, please.
  - "This case is very upsetting to me. I considered her to be a good friend, and I tried to help her in many ways. spoke on her behalf in faculty meetings as I did believe early on that a combination of her personal work, the R&Rs, and our joint work could revive her career."
- And the next sentence? 16
  - "And after a few strong emails, ironically essentially about her stalling the projects, I'm suddenly made the scapegoat for all and any of her perceived failures."
- 20 Did Professor Bekaert attach his CV to this email?
- 21 Yes, he did. Α.
- 22 Let's just take a look beginning on page 67032.
- 23 Is this the CV that Professor Bekaert sent to you?
- 24 Α. Yes, it is.
- 25 And what were -- and did you review it, Professor Bekaert's

I7g1rav6 Dunn - Cross

1 CV?

- 2 A. I did, yes.
- 3 Q. What were your impressions after reviewing this email and
- 4 Professor Bekaert's CV?
- 5 A. The CV and the email did confirm sort of how busy he was in
- 6 terms of the number of projects he was working on and that he
- 7 | had in the pipeline. The email address also -- the email
- 8 | itself -- excuse me -- also served to kind of summarize his
- 9 entire position on this issue and summarize his narrative of
- 10 | what was going on with Professor Ravina.
- 11 Q. Did you come to a conclusion as to whether or not
- 12 | Columbia's EOAA policies were violated?
- 13 | A. I did.
- 14 | Q. And did you memorialize your conclusions in a letter?
- 15 A. Yes, I did.
- MS. FISCHER: Can we please display Plaintiff's 90,
- 17 | which I believe is admitted.
- 18 | Q. Is this the letter that you just referred to?
- 19 A. Yes, it is.
- 20 | Q. Called an outcome letter?
- 21 | A. Yes.
- MS. FISCHER: Let's look at page 6 of this document,
- 23 | the middle paragraph on that page.
- 24 | Q. "In conclusion, based on a review of the allegations,
- 25 | interviews with the parties involved, and a review of the

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - Cross

relevant documentation, I did not find evidence to support that Professor Bekaert indeed used sexual harassment in violation of Columbia University's employment policies and procedures on discrimination and harassment."

Was that the conclusion that you reached?

- Yes, it was. Α.
- How did you come to this conclusion?
- I came to that conclusion based on the interviews with Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert, all the conversations we had, you know, reviewing all of the voluminous emails that they gave to me, the conversation with Nancy Xu, as well as reviewing Professor Ravina's faculty activity report and
- Q. And based on your review of those materials, how did you come to this conclusion?

Professor Bekaert's CV and the materials he provided.

A. Well, given the nature of their relationship, I didn't find evidence of unwelcome sexual advances or unwelcome sexual activity by Professor Bekaert towards Professor Ravina. I didn't find evidence that Professor Bekaert was delaying Professor Ravina's papers, and even if so, there wasn't any evidence that any delay was motivated for sexual harassing reasons. Instead, as I wrote in this letter, I found that there was a -- a friendly relationship that was flirtatious at They both acted inappropriately and unprofessionally. I noted that Professor Bekaert's behavior was more egregious

- than Professor Ravina's in part due to his role and the power 1 imbalance there with him as a senior tenured faculty member, 2 3 and so I did recommend that he should receive additional training. But as -- even though I did find that the actions 4 5 were unprofessional, I did not find that they violated these
- 6 very specific policies on sexual harassment and the other 7 issues covered by EOAA.
  - Q. Well, do you recall being asked this morning about whether you investigated sexual harassment or, as you just described, other EOAA issues?
- 11 Α. Yes.

8

9

10

19

- 12 Did you investigate all of the issues that Professor Ravina 13 raised with you?
- 14 Yes, I did. Α.
- 15 Why is your letter -- I'm looking at page 1, where there's a definition of sexual harassment. Why does your letter state 16 17 the sexual harassment -- or appear to state the sexual 18 harassment portion of the EOAA policy and not the
- 20 Sexual harassment was the main issue that was implicated by

discriminatory harassment or gender discrimination portion?

- 21 the concerns that Professor Ravina had raised, and sexual
- 22 harassment is a form of discriminatory harassment. It's a form
- 23 of discrimination. And so this language was included because
- 24 that would be the main focus of the investigation and of our
- 25 analysis.

- Had Professor Ravina used the term "gender discrimination" 1
- or "discriminatory harassment," would your investigation have 2
- 3 been any different?
- 4 No, I don't believe so. Α.
- 5 Did you investigate the pace of Professor Ravina's research
- 6 to see if her papers were held back by Professor Bekaert?
  - I did not investigate that specific question.
- 8 Q. Why not?

- 9 Because the investigation was focused on whether Professor
- 10 Bekaert engaged in sexual harassment towards Professor Ravina.
- 11 There are any number of reasons why papers could be delayed, if
- 12 they are delayed, by Professor Bekaert. I needed to focus my
- 13 investigation on the very specific purview of EOAA, which is
- 14 whether sexual harassment is occurring.
- 15 MS. FISCHER: Could we have the second to last page of
- the outcome letter, the last line that contains the sentence 16
- that contains, to the last page. 17
- 18 Q. "I found that you and Professor Bekaert engaged in a
- friendly working relationship that soured when you did not 19
- 20 communicate effectively regarding your concerns about the
- 21 status of your projects."
- 22 Do you see that, Mr. Dunn?
- 23 Α. Yes, I do.
- 24 Were you blaming Professor Ravina for what happened? Ο.
- 25 I did not intend to, and as I look back now, I think that's Α.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

25

- one sentence that I wish I could rewrite in that I do not think that Professor Ravina solely failed to communicate effectively and that's what soured the relationship. I do think it was a mutual process they were both responsible for. And so I do think that this sentence is -- could be written in a more clear way. I should have written, "I found that you and Professor Bekaert engaged in a friendly working relationship that soured when you both did not communicate effectively, " or something along those lines.
- Q. And did you note in your letter that Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert both did not communicate effectively? that noted anywhere in your letter?
- A. Yes, I believe it is. And I note a few sentences down that Professor Bekaert communicated in a more egregious manner and addressed Professor Ravina in unnecessarily aggressive tones that were ill suited for his position. So I tried to be clear about that.
- Q. As part of your investigation, I believe you testified that you interviewed -- who did you interview as part of your investigation?
- I spoke with Professor Ravina twice, Professor Bekaert three times, and I spoke with Nancy Xu once.
- 23 Why didn't you interview anyone else? 0.
- 24 The parties didn't identify anyone else as being a potential witness who could speak to the allegations that they

2

3

4

5

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

were discussing.

- What do you mean by "speak to the allegations"?
- People who had, you know, direct firsthand information about what was happening, people who had seen things or been present, you know, more than just hearing things secondhand or

6 as hearsav.

> Looking back at the outcome letter still in front of you, the very last paragraph, "In light of these conclusions, I refer this matter to CBS for appropriate action and training."

Why did you refer this matter to Columbia Business School for appropriate action and training?

Because even though we found that there wasn't a violation of the EOAA policies, we certainly found communication and professional interactions that were not up to par and that reflected a certain lack of professionalism, and so even if it wasn't a formal policy violation that might merit some kind of punitive or disciplinary action, there was certainly room for improvement in how Professor Bekaert in particular was engaging with Professor Ravina.

May I add one thing too to my last answer about interviewing people. I think it's important to note also that in addition to the conversations with the parties and Nancy, I had also received almost 250 pages of emails between these two people, many of which overlapped, which also offered black-and-white proof of the nature and the dynamics between

6

7

8

9

10

11

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

- them, and so those emails were really helpful also in 1 illustrating how these two people interacted with each other. 2
- 3 MS. FISCHER: Could we please pull up Plaintiff's 63. 4 It's already in evidence.
  - Q. And Mr. Dunn, can you just identify this again. I just have one or two questions about this.
  - These are the notes that I wrote during my first meeting with Professor Ravina on August 12, 2014.
  - MS. FISCHER: Can we go to page 3 of this document, please. Second paragraph.
  - Can you please read the second paragraph.
- 12 "Concerned regarding retaliation. GB doesn't respect the 13 Worried he'll spread bad things to other colleagues." rules.
  - Why didn't you investigate whether Professor Bekaert retaliated against Professor Ravina?
  - Well, with this statement, Professor Ravina expressed that she was worried about possible future retaliation. alleged to me that he engaged in retaliation, you know, during this conversation -- during this conversation or anything like that. She expressed concern that he would retaliate in the future. And in part that's why I made sure to emphasize the prohibition on retaliation during my conversations with him.
    - MS. FISCHER: Can we please pull up Plaintiff's 47.
- 24 THE COURT: It's already admitted.
- 25 MS. FISCHER: This is already admitted, yes.

2

4

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- And Mr. Dunn, do you recall this email?
- Α. Yes, I do.
- 3 And what's the date on this email? 0.
  - July 14, 2014. Α.
- Was this email sent before or after Professor Ravina met 5 6 with Kathy Phillips and complained of what was then referred to 7 as sexual innuendos?
  - I believe it was sent before.
    - Mr. Dunn, you were asked some questions earlier about the timing of your investigation and why it took several months to Why did your investigation, which began sometime in July or early August, take until November for you to complete? It took that much time to complete because we needed to do a really thorough job and we needed to follow up on all the different issues that were being reported. In addition to the multiple interviews I had with the parties, you know, it took time to go through all those emails, to ascertain what I needed to follow up on, and then after I spoke with one party about it, I needed to go back to the other and learn more. And so even with something like the mug, which was new information that came up fairly late in the investigative process, I needed to go back and speak with the parties again about that.

And so, you know, also at the same time as this investigation, there were other investigations going on, other matters that might become urgent or high priority on any given

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

day, so it was a matter of really trying to make sure that we could do the best we could.

And, you know, I note emails in here that I sent well after working hours, which I think reflects kind of how we were trying to move things forward and resolve this as expeditiously as possible, but knowing that we can't rush it. And if we did an investigation in one week, I'd be really concerned that we'd miss things. You know, it takes time to be thorough. case like this, I know that it's -- the investigation took longer than any of us would have liked, but I -- I felt some relief in the fact that the business school was already implementing a number of remedies to address the situation even as the investigation was ongoing.

- Could you just expand on that last statement. remedies are you referring to?
- Well, the business school had identified a relationship manager, they were working on plans regarding the authorship of the papers, they were talking about Professor Ravina's tenure clock and Professor Bekaert's involvement in that process, the dean and other high-level administrators were involved in ongoing conversations, and even at the point where I became involved as a member of EOAA, it's not like, well, EOAA is dealing with it so now the business school is going to stop. All of those conversations and meetings continued and I became, you know, another member of the team trying to address the

- 1 situation, even as we worked to get at the bottom of it through 2 the investigative process.
- 3 MS. FISCHER: Could we please pull up Defendant's 4 Exhibit JB.
  - THE COURT: Any objection?
- 6 MS. HARWIN: No, your Honor.
- 7 THE COURT: It will be admitted.
- (Defendant's Exhibit JB received in evidence) 8
- 9 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 10 Mr. Dunn, do you recognize this as an email correspondence 11 you had with Professor Ravina?
- 12 Α. Yes.

5

- 13 And what's the date of this correspondence? 0.
- 14 A. Professor Ravina emailed me on December 1st and I replied 15 to her on December 2, 2014.
- 16 Q. On the first two pages, that's right.
- 17 In Professor Ravina's email to you beginning on the 18 bottom of page 1, can you just read the first sentence of her 19 email to you.
- 20 "I've read your report carefully and I profoundly disagree 21 with it."
- 22 And the next sentence?
- 23 "It is a biased, incomplete, and inadequate account of what 24 has happened."
  - Let's look at the top of page 2. Can you just read the

- first sentence, please.
- "Some of the most striking examples of facts and parts that 2 Α.
- 3 are missing in the report, despite being included in the emails
- 4 I sent you and in our conversations, are below. It is by no
- 5 means a complete list."
- O. Let's now look at these bullets. 6
- 7 The first, "The report completely ignores my complaint
- about the way the school handled the case," what did you 8
- 9 understand that to be a reference to?
- 10 I understood this to be an expression of Professor Ravina's
- 11 I quess frustration or disappointment at the way that the
- 12 business school had delayed the case or encouraged her to
- 13 forget about this or treating the case as a hot potato, always
- 14 landing on someone else's desk. And that the college -- the
- 15 university was effectively siding with Professor Bekaert.
- Did you believe that the business school delayed taking 16
- 17 care of her case --
- 18 No, I did not. Α.
- 19 -- handling her case? Q.
- 20 No, I did not. Α.
- 21 If you look about five lines down, it says, "The report
- 22 also ignores the central issues related to protecting my
- intellectual property." Do you see that? 23
- 24 Α. Yes.
- 25 Did you have any understanding about whether Professor

- Ravina's concerns about her work and the division of labor on 1 the projects she worked on with Professor Bekaert were being 2 3 handled?
  - I'm sorry. Can you repeat that question. Α.
  - Sure. I can make that more clear.

Did you have any understanding about whether Professor Ravina's concerns about her work or, as she called it, her intellectual property were being handled?

Α. Yes.

4

5

6

7

8

9

- 10 And what was that understanding?
- 11 She was worried about Professor Bekaert, you know, delaying 12 her work in such a way that would prevent her from getting
- 13 publications out the door that would impede her progress
- 14 towards tenure.
- 15 If we go just a few lines down, it says, "These claims are supported by dozens of emails I dropped by your office and of 16 17 which you have acknowledged receipt."
  - Did you think that Professor Ravina's claims were supported by the dozens of emails she dropped by?
- 20 No, I did not.
- 21 Looking down at the next paragraph, it says, "Second, you 22 have left multiple facts and emails out, have taken others out 23 of context, and, by doing so, twisted their meaning and portrayed my responses as flirting with Geert." Do you see 24 that?
- 25

18

I7q1rav6

Α. Yes.

1

- Did you agree with what Professor Ravina wrote here? Q.
- 3 I did not. Α.
- 4 In the next paragraph, "The report completely dismisses my Q.
- 5 version of what happened." Do you see that?
- 6 Yes, I do. Α.
- 7 Did Professor Ravina -- did you understand Professor
- Ravina -- what did you understand Professor Ravina to be 8
- 9 communicating to you in this email?
- 10 I interpreted this email, and really that sentence itself,
- 11 as kind of saying that we did not take this seriously and that
- 12 we -- we presented a very biased investigation and that we sort
- 13 of never were going to give her a fair shake in the
- 14 investigative process, and I absolutely disagree with that. We
- 15 took Professor Ravina's version of what happened, to use her
- language, incredibly seriously. I chased down every allegation 16
- 17 that she raised, whether it was -- whether Professor Bekaert
- gave her a music CD, whether he touched her hand, the 18
- invitations to dinner and coffee, all those different elements. 19
- 20 And in fact when I spoke with Professor Ravina, she had told me
- that looking at all these things individually, it's nothing 21
- 22 major, but when you look at it all together -- and so I did the
- 23 best I could to track down all those small little elements and
- 24 piece them together. And I understand that she might disagree
- 25 with the conclusion that I reached, I understand that it's a

Tav6 Dunn - Cross

- 1 disappointing and frustrating outcome to read, because I know
- 2 | this is a very, very big issue and a serious thing in her life,
- 3 and I respect that, but I think it's not fair to say that I
- 4 dismissed her version of what happened or didn't take it
- 5 seriously or I wasn't fair in my treatment of this issue.
- 6 Q. During your multiple interviews of Professor Ravina, or
- 7 | after the fact, the communications, did Professor Ravina ever
- 8 | tell you that Professor Bekaert had raised his sex life or
- 9 sexual adventures with her?
- 10 | A. No, she did not.
- 11 | Q. During your multiple interviews with Professor Ravina or in
- 12 writing after your investigation concluded or during your
- 13 | investigation, did Professor Ravina ever tell you that
- 14 Professor Bekaert had raised pornography with her?
- 15 A. No, she did not.
- 16 Q. During your multiple interviews of Professor Ravina or
- 17 | otherwise in writing, did Professor Ravina ever tell you that
- 18 Professor Bekaert had placed his hand on her back?
- 19 A. No, she did not.
- 20 Q. During your multiple interviews with Professor Ravina or in
- 21 | writing, did Professor Ravina ever tell you that Professor
- 22 Bekaert tried to kiss her?
- 23 A. No, she did not.
- 24 | Q. During your multiple interviews with Professor Ravina or in
- 25 | writing during your investigation or afterwards, did Professor

- 1 Ravina ever tell you that Professor Bekaert spoke to her about 2 prostitutes?
- 3 No, she did not. Α.
- 4 When was the first time you heard of any of those things? Q.
- 5 In the course of this litigation.
- Had Professor Ravina raised any of those issues that I just 6 7 mentioned, would you have investigated them?
  - Α. Yes, absolutely.

Professor Bekaert?

- 9 I believe you testified to this earlier, Mr. Dunn, but are 10 you aware of any other complaints made to the EOAA office about
- 12 A. Yes, I am.

8

11

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

- 13 MS. FISCHER: Can we please pull up Plaintiff's 32. 14 think it's in evidence.
  - Q. Can you please describe the substance of the complaint that you received concerning Professor Bekaert, other than the one that Professor Ravina brought.
    - A. I received a call from Nayla Bahri, who worked in the business school, and she shared with me information about a student who had had a long email exchange with Professor Bekaert and afterwards had reported that she felt threatened and harassed by him and mentioned this comment about -- a comment along the lines of saying, "Hong Kong, where the ladies are nice, " in class. This student had changed her mind about whether or not she wanted to file a report and go through a

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

formal process. I met with the student, and to the best of my recollection, I believe she told me that she wasn't bothered by the comment, but that -- and that she felt kind of embarrassed at how she acted during that email exchange. She had called Professor Bekaert an arrogant ass in the email also. And she did not want to move forward with any kind of investigation. So in light of the information that the student shared with me, I wanted to honor her privacy and honor her wishes to not pursue an investigation, but to be thorough, I did look at the course evaluations from that course to see if other students had raised concerns along these lines, and I decided to bring in Professor Bekaert for a conversation, given his role as a faculty member. And this was all before the Professor Ravina issue came up.

So after speaking with the student who had initially raised this issue and when she decided to not move forward with it, I still wanted to make sure we did our due diligence and so we took those other steps to address it and to hopefully head off any future issues, although that didn't work out as we might have hoped.

So just to be clear, Mr. Dunn, how did you come to the conclusion with respect to that student complaint? And we can pull up the report, if that's helpful.

So how did you come to the conclusion that Columbia's policies were not violated, with respect to the student

- complaint about Professor Bekaert? 1
- So I think with that student complaint -- and again, 2 A. Yes.
- 3 this was after the student had indicated that she did not want
- to move forward with her concerns about her own interactions 4
- 5 and exchanges with Professor Bekaert, which she had previously
- 6 said were harassing or threatening. When I looked at that
- 7 comment about "Hong Kong, where the ladies are nice," Professor
- Bekaert did not deny the comment, and so it's certainly 8
- 9 possible that he may have said it, but in the analysis, I
- 10 determined that if he did say this comment, that that one
- 11 comment by itself would not necessarily create a hostile
- environment. And so that's what led to the outcome that was 12
- 13 reached there.
- 14 Q. Can we just briefly -- let's take a look at the emails that
- 15 you've referred to, which are Plaintiff's Exhibit 31.1, which
- were admitted. 16
- 17 Is this the email chain you were referring to?
- A. Yes, it is. 18
- On the bottom of page 1, is that the exchange you were 19
- 20 referring to?
- 21 And we can look on the top of page 2 so it's complete.
- 22 Α. Yes, it is.
- 23 What did you understand to be the topic of the dispute
- 24 between Professor Bekaert and this student?
- 25 The email chain began with kind of a normal question about

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - Cross

the student wanting to review her exam to see how the grade was calculated, and then the question turned into how the grades were calculated and how negative points were applied or positive points were applied within the grading system, and it devolved into exchanges like this.

Two other investigations were discussed with you this morning, Mr. Dunn.

The first, which we've been referring to as involving Professor 1 --

MS. FISCHER: Can we please bring up Plaintiff's 69.1, which is admitted.

And can we show the witness both pages.

- Q. Mr. Dunn, what do you recall about the situation that was presented here?
- So this case began with this anonymous report that was filed through the hotline, the compliance hotline system. was actually several weeks after the report was received on August 25, 2014 that we received the report in EOAA. I believe that was around September 22, 2014.

The challenge with an anonymous report like this is that it can be very difficult to know who to talk to about the situation and who has been affected by it. So in this case we knew the identity of the professor who allegedly had the affair with a student, and we also had several professors identified who -- who may have learned about it or who knew about what was

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

going on. So I reached out to those three professors who had been identified as possible witnesses. I was able to get in touch with one, who said that he had never heard anything about it.

I did speak with the accused professor, and he acknowledged having the affair with the student. He told me about everything that had happened there within the context of his own personal life, and he told me that the affair had happened with a student after the class had ended and after the grades had been submitted. Under Columbia's policies, faculty are prohibited from having relationships with students if they have academic authority over them, but that is no longer the case after a class is done and the grade is turned in.

The professor identified the student with whom he had had the affair. I contacted her. She was very anguished to hear from me, to know that this issue was coming up. really worried about her privacy and the effects that this could have on her life. She did not want the university to really do anything or to be involved in this situation. And so I did my best to honor her privacy sort of throughout that investigative process. She also confirmed to me that the affair happened when the professor no longer had any academic authority over her.

So there was no question then that this did not violate the policy on relationships between faculty and

students.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

In terms of the question of a possible hostile environment, again, there was no one who had been identified as allegedly experiencing the hostile environment. We didn't know where this report came from. And I determined that it would not be appropriate for me to pick up the phone or start emailing people to say, hey, did you hear about this professor having an affair with a student, and if so, did it create a hostile environment for you? That seemed to be beyond the scope of the office. You know, it's not appropriate for EOAA to become the sex police all over the university, and it seemed to be something that would be really harmful to the student I talked to who had already expressed her pain about the situation. But through this, we were able to speak with the professor to deal with it appropriately at the business school, and so I think we were able to fully address the issue even if we didn't find that there was a violation of policy.

- Q. You were also asked -- and just to be clear, I know this was referenced earlier, but -- that complaint, the consensual relationship, did not involve Professor Bekaert.
- Yes, that's correct. Α.
- Q. And you were also asked about another complaint you investigated in the business school that also did not involve Professor Bekaert.
  - MS. FISCHER: Can we pull up, please, 69.3, which is

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

in evidence.

- And Mr. Dunn, to your recollection what was this complaint all about?
- I got a call from Janet Horan, who had spoken with a Α. student who complained about this professor's behavior in class. As I wrote in this report, she said that he was sexist, demeaning to women and inappropriate. So I met with that student because I was looking broadly at this as a discriminatory harassment issue. And the student was very explicit in saying that this professor was an equal opportunity offender and that he did not target any group of people or any protected class or anyone else. And the student actually told me that if the professor had been doing this, she would have reported it earlier.
- When you say "had been doing this," what do you mean? Q.
- Had been harassing people on the basis of their identities, or their membership in a protected class, like their race, their gender, what have you, that the student would have reported it even sooner. She said that this professor was just generally argumentative and combative and demeaning towards students.

And so at that point the student who had brought this issue forward had now said to me that, look, there's not an EOAA issue here. So even with that in mind, out of an abundance of caution and to make sure that we were thorough, I

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

did look at all of the course evaluations from this course. couple people did include comments that related to, you know, EOAA-related concerns, but there was nothing specific to really follow up on there. And I also met with the professor himself. He had also talked to Janet Horan, so I knew about their conversation. And I spoke to the professor about all of these issues. And throughout this process, even before the investigation got under way, the professor was scheduled to be teaching a new section of the course, and so two people from the business school were going to be sitting in class to make sure that he was behaving appropriately -- someone I believe from student affairs and somebody from the Teaching Excellence Institute.

And so again, based on what the student had told me, based on all those conversations and information, I didn't find that there was a policy violation, but as we discussed this morning, I recommended that the professor continue to utilize that Teaching Excellence Institute and that the business school continue to work closely with him to make sure that he was behaving appropriately in the classroom.

(Continued on next page)

22

23

24

Dunn - Cross

- Do you recall this morning you were shown several course 1 evaluations from that course? 2
  - Yes. Α.

3

11

12

13

15

20

21

22

23

24

- 4 Were those the entirety of the evaluations that you Q.
- 5 reviewed?
- 6 Α. No.
- 7 Did you review others? Q.
- Α. 8 Yes, I did.
- 9 Did you review all the evaluations from that course? Ο.
- 10 Α. Yes, I did.
  - Mr. Dunn, I think you were asked this morning about the timing of these other investigations that you conducted, that they may have taken more than 60 days from beginning to end.
- 14 Can you explain why that might have been the case.
- As I mentioned earlier, you know, these cases are complicated and thorough. It takes time to address them fully. 16 17 It is a mix of scheduling interviews, conducting interviews,
- looking at written materials, whether they're e-mails or course 18
- evaluations, things like that. 19
  - And it is important to note also that, you know, all three of these cases that we have been talking about were happening roughly simultaneously. So there might be one day where I am doing work on all three cases trying to move everything forward as best as I can.
    - Then other issues arise, things that become

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

17

18

20

21

22

23

Dunn - Cross

emergencies or different priority levels, and I know that for anyone involved in a given EOAA case the only issue they care about is their own, and this is a totally reasonable.

One of the challenging aspects of the job to make sure that we can balance everything that is going on and keep things moving forward. I wish that we could resolve them sooner in many cases, but we have to make sure that we put in the time to do the best job we can.

MS. FISCHER: Thank you.

Nothing further.

THE COURT: OK. Any redirect?

MR. HERNSTADT: Your Honor, I have a few questions.

THE COURT: You do? I'm sorry. Go ahead.

MR. HERNSTADT: That's OK. Thank you, your Honor.

CROSS EXAMINATION

16 BY MR. HERNSTADT:

- Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Dunn.
- A. Good afternoon.
- 19 | Q. I just have a few questions.

I would like to ask you to take a look at Exhibit 63 at page 3, the third paragraph on page 3.

Do you have the document in front of you?

- A. I do not.
- Q. OK. Sorry. The third paragraph, starting, "He kept
- 25 stalling her."

Dunn - Cross

Do you see that paragraph?

A. Yes.

1

- 3 | Q. This refers to Professor Bekaert stalling -- this is
- 4 Professor Ravina's telling you about what she said was
- 5 Professor Bekaert's stalling her paper to see if she would --
- 6 | if he would date her -- date him.
- 7 A. Could we please zoom out of this document, just so I can
- 8 confirm for myself what we are looking at here.
- 9 | Q. Sure. Do you want to take a look at the first page, see
- 10 | what it is?
- 11 A. That would be helpful. I'm sorry.
- 12 | Q. Yes. This is what you were shown earlier today, your notes
- on interview with Professor Ravina on August 12, 2014.
- 14 A. Yes. Thank you.
- 15 | Q. Going to page 3, to that paragraph.
- 16 This is Professor Ravina telling you that Professor
- 17 Bekaert was stalling her paper to see if she would date him, is
- 18 | that correct?
- 19 A. Yes. That's correct.
- 20 | Q. She said that, Each week he want to go to coffee and not do
- 21 work. And then -- is that right?
- 22 A. Yes. That's correct.
- 23 MR. HERNSTADT: And I'm sorry, no, just the -- to
- 24 here.
- 25 | Q. And then the last bullet point there is started summer

I7qnrav7

2013.

1

2

3

7

8

9

Do you see that?

- Yes. Α.
- 4 So Professor Ravina told you that his stalling papers to Q. 5 see if -- he would date her and that he -- and he would want to
- go to coffee every week, started in the summer of 2013? 6
  - That's my read of the notes. Yes.
    - Did you ever determine whether Professor Bekaert was in the country or in New York in the summer of 2013?
- 10 Α. I did not.
- 11 On the next page, the second paragraph down -- this is on 12 page 4 -- Professor Ravina recounted to you that he held her
- 13 hand once at a restaurant sitting at bar, he put hand on her 14 stool, he held it for a moment.
- 15 Do you see that?
- 16 Α. Yes.
- Is that what Professor Ravina told you, that he held it for 17 18 a moment?
- 19 Yes, it is. Α.
- 20 Did Professor Ravina ever tell you that he held her hand
- 21 for 30 seconds?
- 22 A. Not that I recall.
- 23 I would like you to look at Exhibit HA. You can see from
- 24 the top of the first page this is your interview with Professor
- 25 Bekaert.

Dunn - Cross

Α. Yes.

- MR. HERNSTADT: So going down to the third from the 2
- 3 This is October 12, 2013. bottom.
- BY MR. HERNSTADT: 4
- 5 Q. Did Professor Bekaert show you a text from Professor
- Ravina? 6
- 7 I don't recall if he showed me the text or just described
- 8 it.
- 9 Q. And he told you that Professor Ravina had invited him to
- 10 drink Prosecco with her, is that correct?
- 11 I believe so, yes.
- 12 And Prosecco is a kind of sparkling wine, is that right?
- 13 Α. I can confirm that, yes.
- 14 Q. OK. Fair enough. I would like you to take a look at
- 15 Exhibit 77, please, on page 4 -- let's take a look at the first
- 16 page so you can see what we're talking about.
- 17 These are your notes of your interview with Professor
- Bekaert on September 19, 2014, correct? 18
- A. Yes. That's correct. 19
- 20 So, on page 4, the last paragraph, it starts --
- 21 MR. HERNSTADT: I'm sorry, one up, please.
- 22 It starts, "Formal mentor," question mark. Q.
- 23 Do you see that?
- 24 Α. Yes.
- 25 And Professor Bekaert responded to you, not really, but

Dunn - Cross

they viewed him as such. 1

Do you see that?

Yes. Α.

2

3

- 4 So Professor Bekaert was clear that he wasn't a formal 0.
- 5 mentor that they -- they being both Professor Ravina and
- Professor Bekaert -- treated him as a mentor. 6
  - MS. HARWIN: Objection.
- Q. Is that what the notes say? 8
- 9 THE COURT: These are notes based what Professor
- 10 Ravina said to you, is that correct?
- 11 THE WITNESS: I believe this is what Professor
- 12 Bekaert --
- 13 THE COURT: Professor Bekaert said to you.
- 14 Overruled.
- BY MR. HERNSTADT: 15
- Q. I am trying to confirm that Professor Bekaert told you, 16
- 17 when asked if he was a formal mentor, his response was not
- 18 really, but they viewed him as such, is that correct?
- 19 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 20 Q. And then I would like you to take a look at Exhibit 87,
- 21 please. Wait a second.
- 22 And these are your notes of professor -- of your
- 23 interview with Professor Ravina on November 11, 2014, is that
- 24 correct?
- 25 A. November 12, 2014.

Dunn - Cross

- I'm sorry. November 12, 2014.
- 2 Looking at the top of the second page, it says that,
- 3 "ER got e-mails from GB asking for compliments, begging."
- 4 Did Professor Ravina ever provide you with e-mails
- 5 showing Professor Bekaert begging her for complaints?
- No, she did not. 6 Α.
- 7 Is the only e-mail about compliments the e-mail that you
- discussed earlier where Professor Ravina started the e-mail 8
- 9 chain by telling him he was by far, far, far the most
- 10 good-looking?
- 11 Yes, I believe so.
- 12 I'd like you to take a look at Exhibit IT, please.
- 13 about two-thirds of the way down the first page, the cartoon
- 14 mug. So at the bottom of that box.
- 15 MR. HERNSTADT: No. That's the second page. Can we
- go back to the first page of the exhibit. 16
- 17 BY MR. HERNSTADT:
- 18 Q. So these are your typed notes of your interview with
- Professor Ravina on November 12? 19
- 20 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 21 Do you see the fifth bullet point up from the bottom, this
- 22 is the discussion of the mug, correct?
- Yes. 23 Α. That's correct.
- 24 This is what Professor Ravina told you occurred in
- 25 connection with this mug, right?

Dunn - Cross

1

- I7qnrav7
- Α. Yes, that's right.
- And she said that he told her to look -- he being Professor 2 0.
- 3 Bekaert -- told her to look at the cup, she saw the bottom and
- 4 made a nervous laugh.
- Who made the nervous laugh? Professor Bekaert or 5
- Professor Ravina? 6
  - I believe Professor Ravina.
- Q. Did Professor Ravina tell you that at that point Professor 8
- 9 Bekaert looked at her and said it's true?
- 10 Α. No, she did not.
- 11 I'd like to ask you a couple of questions about the MBA
- 12 student, if I may.
- 13 So -- we've looked at that e-mail exchange. This is
- 14 Exhibit 31.1. I'm not going to ask you to go back through it.
- 15 But there's nothing about sex or ladies in that e-mail
- exchange, right? 16
- 17 A. No, there's not.
- 18 Q. And this e-mail exchange was the focus of the MBA student's
- complaint, was it not? 19
- 20 A. Yes. Along with the alleged comment about women in
- 21 Hong Kong.
- 22 Q. So looking at Exhibit 33, these are your notes of your
- 23 interview with the student, is that correct?
- 24 Α. Yes, that's correct.
- 25 If you look at first long paragraph on the first page, it

Dunn - Cross

- starts "e-mail convo." This is about the long e-mail exchange? 1
- 2 Yes. Α.

- 3 So this was virtually the first thing she said to you in
- the interview, correct? 4
  - Yes, that's correct. Α.
- And then turning to the second page right underneath --6
- 7 MR. HERNSTADT: Right there. No, no, sorry this one
- Doesn't that's it. Both lines. Sorry. 8 here.
- 9 BY MR. HERNSTADT:
- 10 Do you see where she says, "Doesn't need disc. action, not
- accusing of SH"? 11
- 12 Α. Yes.
- 13 Is this the student saying that she doesn't need a 0.
- 14 discrimination action because she's not accusing Professor
- Bekaert of sexual harassment? 15
- I believe it would be doesn't need disciplinary action. 16
- 17 Disciplinary action. Sorry. Q.
- 18 And she was not accusing him of sexual harassment.
- 19 Right above that there's a quote, "HK where the ladies are Q.
- 20 nice."
- 21 This is what she said about -- that Professor Bekaert
- 22 said in class, is that correct?
- 23 A. Yes. That was the alleged comment.
- 24 And she didn't say anything about that he licked his lips,
- 25 is that correct?

1

I7qnrav7

- Yes, that's correct. Α.
- And then, looking on the third page at the top of the page, 2 Q.
- 3 the first two lines, this is the student saying to you that --
- is that sex comments? Is that short for comments? 4
- 5 A. Yes, it is.
- Had no impact on environment, never felt uncomfortable, 6
- 7 because of the comments?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 MR. HERNSTADT: I have nothing further, your Honor.
- 10 THE COURT: All right.
- 11 Thank you, Mr. Dunn.
- REDIRECT EXAMINATION 12
- 13 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 14 Q. Director Dunn, you testified that you had multiple meetings
- with Professor Ravina, correct? 15
- 16 Α. Yes.
- 17 One of those meetings was on August 12, 2014, correct?
- 18 Α. Yes.
- 19 You had only one other meeting with Professor Ravina,
- 20 correct?
- 21 Α. Yes.
- 22 That meeting was on November 12, 2014?
- 23 Α. Yes.
- 24 Three months after you first met with her, correct? 0.
- 25 Yes, that's correct. Α.

- 1 | Q. And five days before you ended your investigation, correct?
- 2 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 3 Q. And the second time you met with Professor Ravina that was
- 4 | already after you had started to draft your report, correct?
- 5 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 6 Q. You testified about receiving e-mails from Professor Ravina
- 7 on or around August 14, 2014, correct?
- 8 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 9 Q. You testified there were about 170 pages of e-mails?
- 10 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 11 | Q. And you testified that you formulated impressions of
- 12 | Professor Ravina's case based on reviewing those e-mails,
- 13 | correct?
- 14 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 15 | Q. You never reached out to Professor Ravina to discuss those
- 16 | e-mails, correct?
- 17 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 18 Q. You never spoke to her about your impressions of those
- 19 | e-mails, correct?
- 20 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 21 Q. You subsequently received e-mails from Professor Bekaert,
- 22 correct?
- 23 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 24 | Q. And you told Professor Bekaert that Professor Ravina had
- 25 provided e-mails to you, correct?

- Dunn Redirect
- I don't recall. 1 Α.
- In an e-mail Professor Bekaert sent to you he referenced 2 0.
- 3 e-mails that you had received from Professor Ravina, correct?
- I don't recall. 4 Α.
- 5 The e-mails that you received from Professor Bekaert were
- cut and pasted into some kind of document? 6
- 7 Yes, they were, presumably.
- And you didn't verify the accuracy or completeness of the 8
- 9 documents he provided to you, correct?
- 10 Well, I asked Professor Ravina about them. Α.
- 11 Your testimony is that you asked Professor Ravina about the
- 12 documents that Professor Bekaert provided?
- 13 I asked her about a number of the issues that had Α. Yes.
- 14 been raised in the documents that I received from Professor
- 15 Bekaert.
- Q. But you didn't show any of the e-mails to Professor Ravina, 16
- 17 correct?
- 18 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- So you never verified the accuracy or completeness of those 19
- 20 e-mails with Professor Ravina, correct?
- 21 I disagree with that for the reasons I just stated.
- 22 You never showed her the e-mails that Professor Bekaert
- 23 gave you, correct?
- 24 Α. That's correct.
- 25 Many of the allegations that Professor Ravina made included

- 1 | allegations regarding things that occurred in person, correct?
- 2 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 3 | Q. You don't have a clear independent recollection of what
- 4 Professor Ravina said to you during your meetings with her
- 5 | apart from what's written in your notes, correct?
- 6 A. Today, four years later, no, I do not.
- 7 | Q. You received e-mails from Professor Ravina on or around
- 8 | August 14, 2014?
- 9 | A. Yes.
- 10 Q. You subsequently received e-mails from Professor Bekaert,
- 11 | correct?
- 12 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 13 | Q. And you subsequently met with Professor Bekaert after
- 14 meeting with Ms. Ravina on September 19, on September 24, and
- 15 | you had another discussion with him on November 11, is that
- 16 | correct?
- 17 A. I believe so, yes.
- 18 Q. You had a meeting with Professor Bekaert on October 28,
- 19 | 2014?
- 20 A. I believe so, yes.
- 21 | Q. And you don't have any records of what you discussed with
- 22 | Professor Bekaert on October 28, 2014, correct?
- 23 | A. I have no separate notes from that conversation.
- 24 | Q. So there's no record of what you discussed with Professor
- 25 Bekaert on October 28, 2014, correct?

- 1 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 2 Q. Professor Bekaert told you at some point that he had never
- 3 | initiated any dinner with Professor Ravina, correct?
- 4 A. I don't recall if he said he had never initiated a dinner.
- 5 | I don't recall. I'm sorry. He --
- 6 MS. HARWIN: Can we bring up Plaintiff's Exhibit 77.
- 7 Can we turn to page 2.
- 8 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 9 | Q. Turning to line 5, on page 2 of your notes, it says,
- 10 | "Dinners mostly came from her, GB never initiated."
- 11 Did I read that correctly?
- 12 A. Yes, you did.
- 13 | Q. Professor Bekaert claimed to you he never initiated dinners
- 14 | with Professor Ravina?
- 15 A. Yes, he did.
- 16 Q. You subsequently received information that contradicted
- 17 | what Professor Bekaert had claimed to you, correct?
- 18 A. I don't think that's really a yes-or-no question, because
- 19 the sentence above, "GB never initiated says dinners mostly
- 20 came from her, which implies that some dinners did come from
- 21 | him.
- 22 | Q. Let me clarify.
- 23 You wrote, "GB," Geert Bekaert, "never initiated,"
- 24 | correct?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 | Q. In the course of your investigation, you learned he did
- 2 | initiate dinners, correct?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 | Q. And he did initiate coffees with Professor Ravina, correct?
- 5 A. I believe so, yes.
- 6 Q. Professor Bekaert initially claimed to you, as reflected in
- 7 | your interview notes, that the mug in his office came from
- 8 | friends?
- 9 A. Yes, I believe so.
- 10 | Q. And Professor Bekaert subsequently told you that the mug
- 11 | came from his mother-in-law, correct?
- 12 A. Yes, he did.
- 13 | Q. As part your outcome letter you concluded that that mug was
- 14 | inappropriate for the workplace, right?
- 15 | A. Right.
- 16 | Q. But you didn't issue any kind of directive requiring
- 17 | Professor Bekaert to remove it from his office, correct?
- 18 A. Correct.
- 19 Q. When you first met with Professor Ravina on August 12,
- 20 | 2014, you didn't prepare any kind of list of questions or
- 21 document to guide your interview with her, correct?
- 22 A. Correct.
- 23 || Q. You did prepare a list of questions to meet with Professor
- 24 | Bekaert, correct?
- 25 A. Yes, that's correct.

- By the time you met with Professor Ravina again in November 1
- of 2014, November 12, 2014, you had decided that the issues of 2
- 3 research stalling that she had brought up with you were not
- 4 issues that required further attention from you, correct?
- 5 A. I'm not sure. Can you point me to a place where I
- indicated that. 6
- 7 Q. By the time you had your second interview with Professor
- Ravina you had decided that the issue of Professor Bekaert's 8
- 9 blocking Professor Ravina's research was not something you
- needed to address further, is that correct? 10
- 11 I guess I repeat -- is that coming from a statement I made?
- 12 It would just be really helpful for me to know where you're
- 13 drawing that from.
- 14 Q. Let me call your attention to your deposition testimony.
- When you were deposed in this matter on page 228, I asked the 15
- 16 question:
- 17 "O. As to your second meeting with Professor Ravina, why
- 18 didn't your agenda include questioning Ms. Ravina about her
- 19 concerns about Professor Bekaert intentionally delaying
- 20 progress on her paper?"
- 21 You answered: "At that time I had, I had determined
- 22 that this -- that that was not an issue that we needed to
- 23 address further."
- 24 Correct?
- 25 I don't mean to be difficult. It's just what you are

5

6

- showing me now is a question about whether she was experiencing retaliation, and your characterizing it as delaying the paper.
- 3 | So I'm just not totally clear what we're talking about.
  - MS. FISCHER: Can we have the page and line that's being referenced, please.
    - MS. HARWIN: Sure. 228.
- 7 Let me withdraw that question.
- 8 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 9 Q. As part of your investigation, you investigated whether
- 10 Professor Bekaert had engaged in sexual harassment in violation
- 11 of Columbia's policies, correct?
- 12 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 13 | Q. You did not investigate whether any administrators at
- 14 | Columbia Business School had failed to satisfy their duties
- 15 under Columbia's policies concerning discrimination,
- 16 | harassment, or retaliation, correct?
- 17 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 18 Q. I would like to bring up Defendants' Exhibit FI.
- 19 These are the notes from your conversation with Senior
- 20 | Vice Dean Katherine Phillips?
- 21 A. That's correct.
- 22 | Q. You wrote, "GB insisted on going for dinner. She felt
- 23 uncomfortable like he wanted more."
- 24 Did I read that correctly?
- 25 A. Yes, you did.

- She said, "We're not friends. She tried to avoid him. 1 Не asked her for dinner. He wanted more than that." 2
- 3 Did I read that correctly?
- Yes. 4 Α.

- Q. Let me continue on.
- 6 "She said there are more e-mails, KP didn't ask for 7 them."
- 8 KP refers to Katherine Phillips?
- 9 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 10 MS. HARWIN: I would like to bring up Exhibit 80.
- 11 These are your notes from your conversation with Janet
- 12 Horan on September 24, 2014?
- 13 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 14 Q. OK. Turning towards the bottom, where you write about
- 15 Professor Bekaert, you wrote, "He was annoyed this is still
- 16 going on, said he met with me, denied sexual harassment."
- 17 Did I read that correctly?
- 18 Α. Yes.
- 19 Then you wrote, "GH," referring to Glenn Hubbard?
- 20 Α. Yes.
- 21 You wrote, "Power issue here, appears you're preventing her
- 22 getting papers done."
- 23 Correct?
- 24 Α. Yes, that's correct.
- 25 You wrote below, "He got really upset," correct?

1

2

3

5

6

7

- A. Correct.
- Q. And after that Professor Bekaert wrote, "Going back to see MKD."
- 4 MS. FISCHER: Objection.
  - MS. HARWIN: I'm sorry.
    - Let me restate that.
  - BY MS. HARWIN:
    - Q. After that you wrote, "Going back to see MKD," correct?
- 9 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 10 Q. That was a reference to Professor Bekaert going back to see 11 you?
- 12 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 13 | Q. Prior to finalizing your outcome letter in this case, you
- 14 | reached out to the dean's office of Columbia Business School
- 15 | for Professor Ravina's faculty activity reports, correct?
- 16 A. Yes, I did.
- 17 | Q. You didn't tell Professor Ravina that you had sought out
- 18 her faculty activity reports, correct?
- 19 A. I believe that is correct, yes.
- 20 Q. Under Columbia's policies against discrimination,
- 21 | harassment, or retaliation an individual is entitled to be free
- 22 | of discrimination, harassment, or retaliation regardless of her
- 23 progress along the tenure track, correct?
- 24 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 25 | Q. Under Columbia's policies an individual doesn't need to use

- the words gender discrimination to trigger an investigation into gender discrimination, correct?
- 3 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 4 | Q. Under Columbia's policies an individual doesn't need to use
- 5 | the word discriminatory harassment to trigger an investigation
- 6 into discriminatory harassment, correct?
- 7 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 8 | Q. An individual doesn't need to use the word sexual
- 9 harassment to trigger an investigation into sexual harassment,
- 10 | correct?
- 11 A. Yes, under our policies that's correct.
- 12 | Q. And an individual doesn't need to use the word retaliation
- 13 | to trigger an investigation into retaliation, correct?
- 14 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 15 | Q. Professor Bekaert shared with you e-mails in which he
- 16 discussed Professor Ravina completing other work separate and
- 17 | apart from their research project, correct?
- 18 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 19 | Q. But you didn't show those e-mails to Professor Ravina and
- 20 | talk to her about them, correct?
- 21 | A. No, I don't believe so.
- 22 | Q. In your meetings with Professor Ravina she talked about
- 23 Professor Bekaert stalling the research to that day, correct?
- 24 A. Yes, I believe so.
- 25 | Q. She talked about Professor Bekaert muddying the waters with

- 1 respect to their research, correct?
- 2 A. I believe she did use that phrase, although I am not sure when or where.
- 4 MS. HARWIN: Let's bring up Exhibit 87.
- 5 Can we go towards the end of that exhibit.
- 6 BY MS. HARWIN:
  - Q. Looking at the bottom of page 4, do you see where you wrote, "He's been stalling to this day." Correct?
- 9 A. Correct.
- 10 Q. Looking at the line below, "He's trying to muddy water."
- 11 | Correct?

7

- 12 A. Correct.
- Q. Looking at the line below, "saying things aren't correct."

  Did I read that correctly?
- 15 A. Yes, you did.
- Q. Then lower down it says, "Don't know if GB spoke badly
- 17 | retal. to other colleagues." Correct?
- 18 A. Correct.
- 19 Q. This was the second meeting at which Professor Ravina had
- 20 expressed concern to you about retaliation, correct?
- 21 A. Correct.
- 22 MS. HARWIN: I would like to bring up Exhibit 77.
- 23 Q. During one of your meetings with Professor Bekaert, he
- 24 | indicated that Professor Ravina should have brought her
- 25 | concerns to him, and they could discuss it over coffee?

- Α. Yes, that's correct.
- Under Columbia's policies someone who has experienced 2 Q.
- 3 discrimination or harassment or retaliation is not obligated to
- confront directly the person who has discriminated against, 4
- 5 harassed, or retaliated against her, correct?
- 6 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 7 MS. HARWIN: I'd like to bring up Plaintiff's Exhibit
- 17. If we could turn a few pages along to the next page. 8
- 9 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 10 It says at the top of that page, "Under no circumstances
- 11 should an individual feel pressured to address the alleged
- 12 offender or directly handle the matter alone, and a decision
- 13 not to confront a person she or he believes to be
- 14 discriminatory or harassing will not be viewed negatively."
- 15 Did I read that correctly?
- Yes, you did. 16 Α.
- 17 And that was Columbia's policy, is that correct?
- Yes, that's correct. 18 Α.
- Director Dunn, relationships change over time, correct? 19 Q.
- 20 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 21 Professor Ravina alleged that Professor Bekaert's
- 22 interactions with her had changed over time, correct?
- 23 I am not sure without a document in front of me that I can
- 24 say with confidence that she said it changed over time or
- 25 whether it was always bad.

5

6

7

8

9

- Q. And how the interactions with Professor Bekaert had changed over time was not a question that you investigated as part of your investigation, correct?
  - A. Yes, that's correct.
  - MS. HARWIN: I'd like to refer back to Plaintiff's Exhibit 37.
    - Q. Was it your testimony that the reason for the limited investigation into this allegation had to do with protecting the privacy of the student who complained?
- 10 A. I believe so.
- MS. HARWIN: Let's continue scrolling down in this document on to the next page, if we could.
- Q. In your report, you talk about what the student said, correct?
- 15 | A. Correct.
- Q. You said the student said that she or he -- that he or she found this comment off-putting, correct?
- 18 A. Correct.
- Q. And in the next paragraph you talk about Professor

  Bekaert's suspicions of who filed this complaint against him,
- 21 || correct?
- 22 A. Correct.
- Q. You said, "In an interview with me you said you suspected that this report was filed by a student with whom you had a conflict over the class grading policy." Correct?

Correct.

Α.

1

- And in the second-to-last paragraph, you note specifically
- Professor Bekaert's belief in the identification of the 3
- 4 complaining student, correct?
- 5 Correct. Α.
- 6 You talked before about Professor Ravina firing a research
- 7 assistant who had been supporting the project with Professor
- Bekaert and Professor Ravina? 8
- 9 Α. Yes.
- 10 And that factored into your conclusions, the firing of this
- research assistant? 11
- 12 It was an important fact to understand why a certain
- 13 project was not making progress, yes.
- 14 Q. You said that this research assistant had been supporting
- 15 the project with Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert?
- I believe I said that, yes. 16
- 17 In fact, the research assistant who was let go had never
- worked with them on the project, correct? 18
- 19 Α. I'm not sure.
- 20 The research assistant actually had never begun doing
- 21 anything on this project, correct?
- 22 I'm not sure without a document in front of me.
- 23 Sitting here today, you don't know whether this research
- 24 assistant who was let go was or was not involved in supporting
- 25 the project at the time he was released, correct?

rav7 Dunn - Redirect

- 1 A. As I recall Professor Ravina's e-mail to the research
- 2 assistant I believe that research assistant was prepared to
- 3 begin work on this project, perhaps they had not. I don't
- 4 recall.
- 5 | Q. Your office at Columbia was located in Low Library?
- 6 A. Yes, it was.
- 7 | Q. That is also where the provost of Columbia University is
- 8 | located?
- 9 | A. Yes, it is.
- 10 | Q. That is also where the president of Columbia University is
- 11 | located?
- 12 | A. Yes, it is.
- 13 | Q. You reviewed notes that you took listing that Janet Horan
- 14 reminded of the power imbalance, correct?
- 15 | A. I don't recall without the document in front of me.
- 16 Q. Turning to Exhibit 55, the top of that e-mail said, "JH
- 17 | reminded of power imbalance." Correct?
- 18 A. That is correct.
- 19 Q. We also reviewed your notes from your conversation with
- 20 Janet Horan from September 24, 2014, correct?
- 21 A. Yes, we did.
- 22 | Q. I believe that's Exhibit 80. Those notes, they refer to
- 23 || Glenn Hubbard saying, "power issue here, appears you're
- 24 preventing her getting papers done." Correct?
- 25 A. Correct.

- Dunn Redirect
- And Professor Ravina explained to you that Professor 1
- Bekaert was her senior professor, her senior coauthor, her 2
- 3 mentor, correct?
- 4 Correct. Α.

- 5 But you concluded there was no power imbalance as between
- Professor Bekaert and Professor Ravina, correct? 6
  - No, that's not correct.
- You concluded that the power imbalance between them was not 8
- 9 relevant in this case, correct?
- 10 No, that's not correct. Α.
- 11 You testified that there did not seem to be a power
- 12 imbalance, correct?
- 13 Can you say more about how I testified. More context might Α.
- 14 be really helpful to help me answer that.
- 15 MS. HARWIN: So, can we bring up Mr. Dunn's testimony
- 16 at page 147?
- 17 Can we go up to page 46 as well.
- 18 MS. FISCHER: Can you just give us the line.
- 19 THE COURT: The line, please.
- 20 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 21 If you could refer your attention, Director Dunn, to page
- 22 146 at line 14 and continue reading until 147 at line 11 to
- refresh your recollection. Then I'm going to ask you a 23
- 24 question.
- 25 Α. Thank you.

- OK. You testified there did not seem to be a power 1 2 imbalance, correct?
- 3 A. Yes, in the respect that I described in the deposition 4 here.
  - Q. You reviewed their e-mail exchanges and you concluded there didn't seem to be a power imbalance, correct?
  - Α. Yes.

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

- When you were examining the relationship between Professor Bekaert and Professor Ravina, you further testified, "The alleged power imbalance that, whatever we're talking about here was not relevant to that." Correct?
- A. Again, could you show me where I stated that?
  - MS. HARWIN: Can we bring up the page we were just looking at a moment ago.
    - If we go back to 146 at the top.
  - Could you review from line 2 down to line 13 and then I will ask you a question when you are done reviewing.
  - MR. HERNSTADT: Can we get the page before so we can see the question, please.
- MS. HARWIN: The question is at the top of page 146.
- 21 MR. HERNSTADT: I don't see a Q. I'm sorry.
- 22 THE COURT: You are not showing this to the jury.
- 23 JUROR: It is on our screens.
- 24 THE COURT: OK. It shouldn't be.
- 25 THE WITNESS: OK. Thank you.

1

- BY MS. HARWIN:
- So, in looking at the interactions between Professor 2
- 3 Bekaert and Professor Ravina, you concluded that the alleged
- power imbalance was not relevant to that, correct? 4
- 5 A. Not in the context of their mutually flirtatious
- 6 relationship, no.
- 7 Q. Professor Bekaert characterized the relationship as
- mutually flirtatious, correct? 8
- 9 Α. I believe so.
- 10 And you subsequently characterized the relationship as
- 11 mutually flirtatious, correct?
- 12 Α. Yes.
- 13 Q. Professor Bekaert said that he had tried to encourage
- 14 Professor Ravina's other work, correct?
- A. Yes, that's correct. 15
- Q. And you subsequently concluded that Professor Bekaert had 16
- 17 tried to encourage Professor Ravina's other work, correct?
- 18 A. Yes, that's correct.
- THE COURT: Just to be clear, we only have a few more 19
- 20 minutes with this witness, so I am just going to ask you to try
- 21 to wrap up.
- 22 MS. HARWIN: Give me one moment, your Honor.
- 23 THE COURT: Sure.
- 24 BY MS. HARWIN:

25

You spoke to several Columbia administrators about

- Professor Ravina's situation, correct? 1
- 2 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 3 When you spoke to them, those weren't what you considered
- 4 investigative interviews, correct?
- 5 Yes, that's correct. Α.
- 6 It was your perception that Columbia Business School was
- 7 handling the situation with Professor Ravina in some respects,
- 8 correct?
- 9 Yes, that's correct.
- 10 Q. We reviewed a document that was provided to you by Laura
- 11 Lee, one of the two e-mails that she forwarded to you, and in
- 12 that e-mail Professor Ravina asked -- and this is Defendants'
- 13 Exhibit EH -- in that Professor Ravina asked, "Since we are
- 14 meeting so far into the future, can we implement some of the
- 15 measures we discussed in advance of the meeting." Correct?
- 16 That is correct.
- But you are not aware of whether any of those measures were 17
- 18 actually implemented in advance of the next meeting, correct?
- That is correct. Actually, I would amend that to say I 19
- 20 think in some of my notes with Janet Horan and Kathy Phillips
- 21 over time that we did talk about the meetings that were taking
- 22 place with the parties, so I may have received updates on those
- 23 things then.
- 24 So there was another meeting held on September 16, 2014,
- 25 correct?

- A meeting among whom? 1
- There was another meeting between Professor Ravina, Dean 2 Q.
- 3 Hubbard, Vice Dean Horan, Professor Suzanne Goldberg on
- 4 September 16, 2014, correct?
- I believe so, yes. 5 Α.
- As far as you know, at that time none of the interim 6
- 7 measures that Professor Ravina requested had been implemented,
- 8 correct?
- 9 I don't know. Α.
- 10 You talked about the business school being involved in
- 11 resolving issues concerning authorship of papers, correct?
- 12 Yes, that's correct.
- 13 At the time you concluded your investigation, those issues
- 14 of authorship were unresolved, correct?
- I believe that's correct, yes. 15 Α.
- And at the time the appeal letter issued from Professor 16
- 17 Ravina's appeal, those issues were still unresolved, correct?
- 18 Α. I don't know.
- 19 Your investigation ended on November 17, 2014, correct?
- 20 That's correct. Α.
- 21 Were you subsequently informed by Melissa Rooker or anyone
- 22 else that Professor Ravina had subsequently reported ongoing
- 23 retaliation?
- 24 I've seen information to that effect through this
- 25 litigation process, but I don't recall if I was aware back

- 1 then.
- Q. You conducted only one investigation concerning Professor 2
- 3 Ravina, correct?
- Α. That is correct. 4
- 5 Q. You never initiated any other investigation into any of the
- 6 concerns that she raised subsequent to your outcome letter,
- 7 correct?

- 8 A. That is correct.
  - MS. FISCHER: Objection.
- 10 THE COURT: What's the objection?
- 11 MS. FISCHER: It is repetitive.
- 12 THE COURT: I do think this is getting very
- 13 repetitive. I am going to overrule the objection, but we have
- 14 to wrap up.
- 15 MS. HARWIN: We are closing up, your Honor.
- MR. HERNSTADT: Your Honor, I think we may also have 16
- 17 just a handful of questions.
- THE COURT: OK. I understand. I want to make sure we 18
- 19 can let the jury go home.
- 20 BY MS. HARWIN:
- 21 Q. Mr. Dunn, you talked about the reasons you left Columbia.
- 22 You talked about some family reasons.
- 23 In addition to the family reasons why you left, other
- 24 reasons you left Columbia University were because the work in
- 25 EOAA was challenging and it was a stressful environment,

1 | correct?

- 2 A. I like challenging work. It's good to be challenged at
- 3 work. You know --
- 4 | Q. Director Dunn --
- 5 A. Yeah.
- 6 Q. -- I just want to make sure I get a clear answer to the
- 7 | question. The fact that the work was challenging was a reason
- 8 | you left, correct?
- 9 A. I would not characterize it that way.
- 10 | Q. But at deposition you did characterize it that way,
- 11 | correct?
- 12 A. Perhaps I did.
- 13 Q. OK. At your deposition you testified that the fact that
- 14 | the work in EOAA was challenging and it was a stressful
- 15 | environment were factors in your decision to leave, correct?
- 16 A. Yes, they were factors.
- MS. FISCHER: Can we have the page, please.
- 18 MS. HARWIN: I think he's answered the question, but
- 19 | it's page 29.
- 20 Thank you.
- 21 MS. FISCHER: I will be very brief.
- 22 | RECROSS EXAMINATION
- 23 BY MS. FISCHER:
- 24 | Q. Mr. Dunn, you were asked about your preparation for your
- 25 | interview of Professor Bekaert and why didn't you prepare a

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Dunn - Recross

list of questions in preparation for your first interview with Professor Ravina.

A. When I'm conducting a first interview with someone, especially a complainant who is raising allegations of some kind of discrimination or harassment, I want to be very open to learn about whatever that person wants to share, and I don't want to narrow the conversation or channel it in a way that might exclude other things.

So I want to start with a very open-ended question just to kind of find out whatever might be going on so that the person can share with me whatever is happening.

And then, as the conversation continues, we can go back and answer more specific questions about any details that might have emerged. And I think you see that in the notes that I took from that first meeting.

Relatedly, why did you prepare a list of questions or topics for subsequent interviews during your investigation? A. Well, because in that first interview Professor Ravina set the parameters for the investigation. She told me what the allegations were, she told me what the violations were that she had perceived. And so when I was meeting with Professor Bekaert or anyone else, I wanted to make sure that I covered all the ground that Professor Ravina had defined as the possible violations.

> MS. FISCHER: Thank you. That's all.

Dunn - Recross

- 1 THE COURT: Mr. Hernstadt.
- 2 MR. HERNSTADT: Thank you, your Honor.
- 3 RECROSS EXAMINATION
- 4 BY MR. HERNSTADT:
- 5 Q. Mr. Dunn, you recall being shown your notes, Exhibit 77,
- where there were two lines on page 2, "Dinners mostly come from 6
- 7 her, GB never initiated."
  - Do you see that?
- 9 A. Yes.

8

- 10 You subsequently learned that he did initiate some dinners,
- 11 correct?
- 12 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 13 Q. And that was in e-mails provided to you by Professor
- 14 Bekaert, right?
- A. Yes, that's correct. 15
- Q. You were also asked about the muq, and we saw in your notes 16
- 17 that the comment that he said his friends gave it to him and
- then in an e-mail a story about -- if we could look at IR, the 18
- bottom of IR. 19
- 20 If you look at the bottom of the first paragraph, four
- 21 lines up, starting in the middle of the fourth line up, "It is
- 22 indeed a bizarre memento."
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Ο. Do you see that?
- 25 The interview that you had with Professor Bekaert was

Dunn - Recross

- 1 on November 12, correct?
- 2 A. That's correct.
- $3 \parallel Q$ . And the date of this e-mail is November 12, right?
- 4 A. Correct.
- Q. So the story in this e-mail is the same day that you
- 6 actually sat down and met with him, right?
- 7 A. Yes, that is correct.
- 8 | Q. Last question, Mr. Dunn: Did you hold against Professor
- 9 Ravina her decision to go to EOAA rather than have a
- 10 conversation with Professor Bekaert?
- 11 A. No, I did not.
- 12 | Q. And you were shown a section of a provision of the rules --
- 13 | this is Exhibit 17 top of page 5 -- do you remember seeing at
- 14 | the very top of the page under no circumstances should an
- 15 | individual feel pressured?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 (Continued on next page)

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

BY MR. HERNSTADT:

Q. Do you see that that's the last section? We'll look at the entire provision in the rules. It's under a section that's entitled Self-Help. It says, "An individual who believes he or she is the subject of discrimination or has been may choose to deal with the alleged defender directly."

So this is the rest of the section that you were shown by plaintiff's counsel?

A. Yes.

 $$\operatorname{MR.}$$  HERNSTADT: I have no further questions, your Honor.

THE COURT: Anything else?

MR. HERNSTADT: Thank you, Mr. Dunn.

MS. HARWIN: Just as a matter of housekeeping, your Honor, we would move to admit Plaintiff's Exhibit 85.

THE COURT: Any objection to 85?

MS. FISCHER: No objection.

THE COURT: All right. 85 will be admitted.

(Plaintiff's Exhibit 85 received in evidence)

THE COURT: All right. Thank you. You may step down.

(Witness excused)

THE COURT: All right. Ladies and gentlemen, I think this is a good time to adjourn for the day. Just remember, don't discuss the case, don't research anything, and I'll see you tomorrow morning. Have a nice night.

1 (Jury not present)

THE COURT: Everyone can be seated.

So first I want to talk about the schedule. Tomorrow I have a criminal proceeding, so we're going to stop a little bit before 5, and then on Monday, we're only going to be sitting in the afternoon, and so I just wanted to let you know that now.

I am getting a little concerned about the pace of the trial. As I stated at the beginning of the trial, I don't like to set time limits because you all know who's most important, but I think already we're seeing a lot of the same exhibits over and over. I understand they're with different witnesses, and again, I want to let you all try your cases, but I'm getting concerned about timing. So I just wanted to let you all know that and ask you to maybe impose time limits on yourselves going forward.

I don't know what the timing estimate for the trial is now. I don't know if you all have a better sense. Perhaps all three of these witnesses are the lengthiest and so I need not worry. But I just wanted to raise that concern generally. I don't know if any of you have a better sense. Does plaintiff still think you're going to rest tomorrow? Or Wednesday?

MR. SANFORD: I anticipate, your Honor, that we'll be resting by close of business Wednesday.

THE COURT: Okay. All right. And from the

defendants' perspective, do you have any sense of how long, if that's the case, when your case will rest?

MS. PLEVAN: Well, I think there's a possibility of Friday.

THE COURT: Okay. Good. All right. Good.

MS. PLEVAN: But I'm concerned that Mr. Sanford was a little optimistic about Wednesday, because, I mean, we're producing two of our witnesses for their case and we're going to cross-examine them.

THE COURT: You're doing that tomorrow or Wednesday?

MS. PLEVAN: Well, I think we'll need to talk. I hope
they're both available Wednesday, but --

THE COURT: Okay.

MS. PLEVAN: Or at least one of them. But I understand we're going to continue with Mr. Bekaert tomorrow and then Mr. Hubbard. I have to be sure Mr. Brown is available Wednesday.

THE COURT: Okay.

MS. PLEVAN: But, you know, we will be examining him too, so --

THE COURT: All right. Just as much as we can move things along. I mean, I'm saying it to everybody, not to anyone individually. But as much as we can move things along, recognize what the jury has already seen. I recognize that there are situations where you need to raise the same exhibit

with numerous witnesses, but maybe we can speed that process a little bit, because again, the jury has now seen a number of the exhibits more than once.

So with that, let's see how things go tomorrow.

So I was thinking we could talk about the remaining deposition designations. I think we have Katherine Phillips, Janet Horan, and Stephen Zeldes left.

So why don't we turn to the Zeldes deposition. What was his role with the university, and what role did he play with respect to Professor Ravina's complaints?

MS. PLEVAN: Do you want me to address this?
THE COURT: Sure.

MS. PLEVAN: Well, Professor Zeldes served a term in a position that rotates as chair of the division in which Professor Ravina resided, so for a period of three years -- I'd have to check starting exactly when -- he served in that role.

THE COURT: All right.

MR. MELZER: Your Honor, I'd like to clarify a little bit about that role as the division chair.

What the testimony in this case will show, we believe, is that as the division chair, he is under the university's discrimination and harassment policies. He is considered the supervisor of faculty in his department and has reporting and EOAA responsibilities. As the division chair, he is also in charge of implementing the tenure process in the division, and

in this particular case, he took upon it himself to help broker what has been referred to as the research divorce, and he did that with the approval, the knowledge and approval of the dean's office. So he had an integral role at every stage of this relationship, overseeing the tenure process and acting as an intermediary in the dispute between Professor Ravina and Professor Bekaert on behalf of the dean's office.

MS. PLEVAN: I don't agree with everything that's being said. I don't know if it matters, but certainly with respect to the tenure process, there were people above Mr. — he was an implementer and a scheduler of meetings and so forth, not a decision-maker on policy or interpretation.

THE COURT: All right. So why don't we go to the particular designations to which there are objections.

So I think the first is on 88. This goes to the question I've asked a number of times. Is it relevant what his particular belief was? And why?

MR. MELZER: Yes, because he is the division chair.

Again, he has this role in the process where he is the supervisor with EOAA responsibilities. He is mediating this dispute. He's spoken to Ms. Ravina; Professor Ravina has complained to him dozens of times about her situation, the discrimination and retaliation and harassment that she's alleging. He's also spoken to Professor Bekaert a number of times. He's interacting with and coordinating with the dean's

office, so his impressions of what is going on go to the mental state of the university and the university's alleged negligence in responding to the situation.

THE COURT: All right. Does anyone want to respond?

MS. PLEVAN: Well, I don't think that's relevant to

the question that's here, and I don't think what -- certainly

on his role I've already commented, but it's certainly not

established in this record that he had the role that Mr. Melzer

was describing. But he's being asked here, you know, whether

he believed what she reported, and that's just not -- I mean,

that's lay opinion. It's not factual --

MR. MELZER: But if you look at --

MS. PLEVAN: -- testimony.

THE COURT: Please don't interrupt, Mr. Melzer.

MR. MELZER: I apologize, your Honor. I got ahead of myself.

THE COURT: Ms. Plevan, is your answer complete?

MS. PLEVAN: I just say, I think he describes — he rambles on, it's not really responsive to the question, but he is being asked an opinion, not for facts. He's not being asked, what did she tell you or what did he tell you, so his reaction to it is not relevant. I mean, it's not admissible as an opinion.

MR. MELZER: Your Honor, I do think that he's talking about his personal observations here as to how Bekaert acted,

as someone who was directly witnessing these interactions, and Professor Zeldes will be called as a witness. They've suggested that they may call him. And, you know, he can clarify anything about that. But our reading of the testimony is that he's talking about what he personally --

MS. PLEVAN: He is not being called.

THE COURT: Okay. He is not being called as a witness.

MR. MELZER: So we do think he's talking about what he personally witnessed and observed as the division chair who is the supervisor of these individuals who his acting as a broker, you know, directly involved with this situation. So, you know, if he's observing Professor Bekaert being annoyed and upset and angry, that's directly relevant to the allegations of retaliation.

THE COURT: Did he relay his own personal views?

Because he says in this excerpt a number of times, "So this is my own impression of things," just making it clear it was his own opinion. I mean, did he relay that opinion? Did that opinion play some role in the investigation?

Look, with respect to Mr. Dunn, obviously the way he approached it affected the outcome of the investigation and what happened, but with Zeldes, does it matter what he thinks personally? I guess I'm sort of asking the same question again. I apologize, but --

MS. PLEVAN: Well, I don't think he was part of the investigation, and there's certainly no evidence that he was ever in contact with Mr. Dunn on this subject. I mean, he wasn't, about the investigation.

THE COURT: Did he talk to anyone at Columbia who made decisions about whether to extend the tenure vote or anything else? Again, I'm trying to get a sense of, does it matter what he thought, did he relay these views to anyone else who could have affected what the university did?

MS. PLEVAN: I don't believe there's any indication that he had any, and I don't believe he had any contact with the provost's office concerning the leave request. I mean, he in general had conversations with people -- I don't want to misstate that -- at the business school from time to time. But it would depend on the specifics.

MR. MELZER: I think there is testimony that he's in regular contact with the dean's office about these matters, and the dean's office has reporting obligations. As a supervisor and the division chair, he has reporting obligations to the EOAA, so what was said and what was not said is directly relevant.

MS. PLEVAN: There's no date here either, so I don't know what the -- I mean, this is supposed to be proffered on notice or -- that's not the question. The question is, did he believe her when she said certain things? That's the question.

And that's what he responds to. And there's no indication of when this took place.

MR. MELZER: We also know that Professor Zeldes is a person who's receiving the faculty objections about the tenure vote and the process, that it was going forward prematurely, and he is the one conveying, you know — setting up the meetings, trying to get people to go ahead and vote, and scheduling those meetings on what we've argued is an accelerated and premature basis. And he's doing that with knowledge that is imputed to the university of this situation that he is observing regarding Bekaert's behavior and intentions.

THE COURT: All right. Let me just come back to -- I'm sorry.

MS. PLEVAN: Yeah, and I did want to be clear, because I didn't say anything, I don't think, about the supervisor issue. I'm not sure on what basis the argument is being made that he's her supervisor. I mean, he can't hire, fire, do any of the other things that a supervisor normally can do. He's in a quasi-administrative role that rotates through the department, and he gets the right to schedule and talk to people and things like that.

MR. MELZER: We have entered into evidence Plaintiff's Exhibit 17, which says that department chairs and people in similar positions are considered supervisory or managerial

personnel in relation to the faculty in their department.

Provost Rooker was questioned on that policy and appeared to confirm that division chairs are supervisors of faculty in their division.

MS. PLEVAN: My recollection is that -- and we'll dig it out tonight if we need to -- that the testimony is to the contrary. I don't recall about -- I mean, Ms. Rooker, she's an investigative person. She wouldn't have knowledge. But other people have testified that the term "department chair" in the policy means the department of history of Columbia University and it doesn't mean division chair, which is a lower position.

THE COURT: I'm going to think about that. I'll let you know, I promise, shortly, but I don't want to keep you here. So let's just proceed and I will let you know that shortly.

So I think the next objection is on 113, line 3, is that right?

MR. MELZER: Yes, that's right, and that actually --

MS. PLEVAN: 113?

THE COURT: 113, at line 3, is that right?

MR. MELZER: Yes, and that actually refers to some of the testimony of Director Dunn today. In his outcome letter, which was sent to -- Division Chair Zeldes received the outcome letter. In it, as was testified to today, Director Dunn didn't acknowledge the power imbalance or the imbalance between a

junior female and a senior male. Professor Zeldes, in this role that we've discussed, saw that as a blind spot in the investigation outcome, a blind spot or deficiency, the failure to recognize this imbalance and this power dynamic, and Professor Zeldes in fact testified that Dean Hubbard agreed with him on that point. So the administration is perceiving a blind spot or deficiency in the outcome of the EOAA investigation, but they don't do anything about it, so we think that is highly relevant to the state of mind of the university and the alleged negligence in this case.

MS. PLEVAN: There's no foundation for Mr. Zeldes to have any knowledge of the investigation. He didn't. I mean, he read — he was copied on the outcome letter. So for him to be asked what was his understanding about the role the office played, I mean, he has no basis for it. He was not involved in it at all. What his reaction is is not relevant.

MR. MELZER: We're not entering this for his understanding of the role, of the role that the EOAA office played. But as the division chair, directly involved in these proceedings and interacting closely with the parties and with the dean's office, a division chair is aware that there is a power imbalance between junior and senior faculty who are working together, and he observed, like I said, a blind spot in the outcome of the investigation, the failure to recognize that, and importantly, he testified —— I don't know if it's

1 here b

here but it's a couple pages later in the transcript -- that Dean Hubbard agreed with him. And we think that's very important.

THE COURT: All right. That as well I will let you know shortly, no later than tomorrow morning, because I know you have to get these in order.

Let's look at 147.

MR. MELZER: So this again goes to notice to the university as to what concerns the faculty members had, and it's a party admission. It's the university and the faculty were trying to convince Professor Bekaert to move forward on the research on the one hand, move faster, but also on the other hand to back off some of the projects and let Ravina take them over. This was something that the administration and Zeldes agreed with and were behind, but, you know, again, the evidence will show that they did not successfully implement that.

MS. PLEVAN: Your Honor, this to me is a lot like the petitions.

THE COURT: Yes, same issue, I think.

MS. PLEVAN: It's a similar type of event, and these people who he is referring to who raised comments or made comments are not here to be cross-examined, so I think it's clear hearsay.

MR. MELZER: Like the petitions, we believe it is

relevant to notice to the university, and I think there is --

MS. PLEVAN: Notice of what? I don't even understand what notice.

MR. MELZER: To the university about the concerns that the faculty had, and in fact, he's talking about "we." So he's including himself in this.

THE COURT: Well, there are different lines that say different things.

So I am approaching this much the same way that I approached the petitions, which is out of a concern about the hearsay of the people who can't be cross-examined here and a concern about the prejudice as a result. But the question at the meeting attended with a group of senior faculty members at Columbia, what concerns did those faculty members raise --

MS. PLEVAN: Who would not themselves have firsthand knowledge, your Honor. I mean --

THE COURT: Well, I do think it's relevant that there was a meeting attended with a group of senior faculty members. Is that coming in through a different designation that I'm not seeing?

MS. PLEVAN: Well, it's going to come in in live testimony.

THE COURT: It's going to come in through Bolton.

 $\ensuremath{\mathsf{MS.PLEVAN}}$  I mean, there are witnesses who were there who will testify.

THE COURT: So I'll allow the first portion of the line, "They raised the concerns that we had a junior faculty member who they felt was not able to get her research done in an effective way," period. I think we should take out, because I think it's unduly prejudicial, "in part because of Geert's unwillingness to move quickly and move it forward, and so there was a general sense of trying to encourage him to back off.

And that he wasn't backing off."

Is there anyone else who's at that meeting who's going to testify? Was Professor Bolton at this same meeting?

MS. PLEVAN: I don't know if Professor Bolton was there. He wasn't deposed. But Dean Hubbard was there and he's going to testify.

THE COURT: Okay. Dean Hubbard was there. Okay. So he can be asked about the meeting.

Yeah, I also am uncomfortable in the way in which he's speaking for others. So I'll just allow in that portion that, "They raised concerns that we had a junior faculty member who they felt was not able to get her research done in an effective way." And we can leave out the rest.

And then the next disputed excerpt I think is on 235. So he's reading an email exchange and asking if it refreshes his recollection as to any communications he had with Wei Jiang. And he says, "Yes, but I still don't remember exactly what conversation pursued." And then the question is, "Why did

she have that question about whether the reading committee should do something different?" I don't think it should come in, his interpretation of why someone had a question. So I don't think that should come in, because he doesn't have any personal knowledge. He's just relaying, he's speculating.

MR. MELZER: I think he's talking about what she told him, so he starts out by having a general sense of what was discussed and what he remembers and then gets into what she was expressing.

THE COURT: Is Wei Jiang testifying?

MS. PLEVAN: Yes, he is.

MR. MELZER: Yes, he is.

THE COURT: Then we don't need to get into -- I mean, he also doesn't even remember exactly what was said. I don't think this is especially reliable. And then he's relaying why someone else had a question. So I don't think 235 and 236 should come in.

I think the next question is on 241.

 $$\operatorname{MR.}$$  MELZER: In particular, what is relevant here is that Wei Jiang is --

THE COURT: We're past that. We're on 241 now.

So 241, the question is, "Is one of the things that is evaluated in tenure vote the academic promise of the tenure candidate?" What's the problem with this, with his take on what's considered in the tenure vote?

1 MS. PLEVAN: I think it's the rest of it, your Honor, 2 probably not that first question. Because that first question 3 I think is probably fine. But after that, it's really getting 4 into other people's heads. 5 MR. MELZER: He's exactly the person to speak on this, 6 your Honor. He is the person who runs the tenure vote meeting, 7 he's in charge of implementing the tenure proceedings and telling people what they should be considering. This is --8 9 he's the guy. 10 MS. PLEVAN: But was it important to whom? He doesn't 11 What does that mean, was it important? And it's just, 12 you know, beyond the scope of his personal knowledge. 13 Everybody votes, but he can't get inside their heads. 14 MR. MELZER: He doesn't need to. He is running this 15 process and setting forth the ground rules as to what's 16 important and what should be considered. He's conveying them 17 from what he hears from the dean's office. MS. PLEVAN: There's no evidence that the division 18 chair has any authority to determine what people consider or 19 20 not consider. He schedules the meetings. That's what the 21 evidence will show. 22 MR. MELZER: And he also runs the meeting itself. 23 THE COURT: I'm going to let you --24 MR. MELZER: He provides instruction.

THE COURT:

I'm going to let this in. I mean, if you

25

want to have someone else like Dean Hubbard talk about who had what role, that's of course fine, including Zeldes, so it's sort of clear the limitations of his authority, but --

MS. PLEVAN: Well, your Honor, the material on page 243, there is no basis or foundation for his — he talks about, "My own take was." He only knows what he's heard from other people, that part of it. The question beginning 243, line 3 through — well, and then the last one, is something possible, he says it's possible. I mean, that's speculation. But the material from 243, line 3 through line 22, there's no basis for his making that statement. There's no foundation for his having personal knowledge. What he knows is what he's heard from Professor Ravina and perhaps from Professor Bekaert, but he doesn't know.

MR. MELZER: I think what is relevant here is that people from the dean's office, Dean Hubbard and Senior Vice Dean Phillips, are instructing the faculty on what the considerations will be and how they're limited in what considerations that there can be and that those considerations are limited to the current record of research, teaching, and service. He has a contrary point of view. He disagrees with what they're saying.

THE COURT: Okay. I'm going to allow it in up to 243, line 22. I'm not going to allow in what was possible and what was not possible, but I'm going to allow in 241, line 23

1 through 243, line 22.

And then I think the next disputed excerpt is at 294.

I disagree that this isn't relevant. I think I've ruled on the relevance of the tenure vote, so 294 is coming in.

And then we can look at 312. Is the objection on 312 privilege?

MR. MELZER: There is no specific reference here to the content of any communications. All it says is, after discussion with counsel, something happened.

THE COURT: I'm actually looking at 312. So just walk me through 312. The section I thought was disputed is line 24. "Why was Professor Bekaert included on the emailed invitations to Ms. Ravina's tenure vote?"

"Well, that was after discussion, after discussion with counsel. After discussion with counsel, a decision was made that Professor Bekaert should be included."

MR. MELZER: So the normal process is that everybody is on and a specific decision was made not to take him off, and we think that's relevant that the university is sending Professor Bekaert invitations and schedules about the vote, that they're sending him Professor Ravina's tenure materials.

THE COURT: It's after counsel. I mean, it directly says "after discussion with counsel." How is that not privileged?

MR. MELZER: Because there's no specific reference

about any kind of communications with counsel or what those 1 2 communications are. It just --It's a direct reference. 3 THE COURT: 4 MR. MELZER: It's just timing. 5 THE COURT: The direct reference is page 313, line 7 6 and then again, line 8. I don't know what you mean there's no 7 direct reference. MR. MELZER: We would be willing to redact that 8 9 portion about a discussion with counsel, but there was a 10 decision made that Professor Bekaert would not be removed from 11 communications about the tenure vote, and that's relevant 12 because he's receiving these communications, he knows when all 13 the meetings are happening, where they're happening, he's 14 received the personal statement from Professor Ravina that 15 talks about these claims and allegations, and I think there's some evidence that he is responding to them and trying to act 16 17 on what he receives. 18 MS. PLEVAN: Maybe we don't have a dispute, your 19 Honor, because we only objected to 313/5 through 7.

THE COURT: Okay. That's fine then.

 $\mbox{MS. PLEVAN:}\ \mbox{So if Mr. Melzer is saying he will take}$  that out, then --

THE COURT: Okay. Great.

20

21

22

23

24

25

MR. MELZER: We would be willing to do that if we go to the end of the page at 25 to refer to -- that there was a

decision made.

MS. PLEVAN: I'm only looking at what you designated. So I don't know what you're -- you didn't designate --

MR. MELZER: We would agree to designate later in the page to line 25, to refer to a decision being made without any reference to counsel.

THE COURT: Are you all right with that, Ms. Plevan?

MS. PLEVAN: What you already have, 18 through 25;

starting at 18 through 25.

MR. MELZER: Yes, that's fine, your Honor.

MS. PLEVAN: We didn't object to that. We didn't object to that.

THE COURT: All right. So there's no dispute on that.

And then lastly with Zeldes, 318.

MR. MELZER: Yes. The only thing that would be played here is the word "No," so we're objecting under Rule 1006 as it being under the rule of completeness.

MS. PLEVAN: The question should be included. That's a typo.

THE COURT: Sorry. What's the dispute?

MS. PLEVAN: No, I think it was just supposed to be the question above it, starting at line 17.

THE COURT: Yes. I'm sorry. I'm missing what the objection is. If there's no objection to the follow-up of, "No, no view is expressed, no view is expressed," what is the

I7g1rav8

dispute?

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

MR. MELZER: I don't think there is any longer. The only designation was to the answer, the word "No."

THE COURT: Okay. But you'll include the question.

MR. MELZER: Correct.

THE COURT: Okay. So we're done on that.

As I said, I'll get back to you first thing in the morning on the two excerpts that I reserved decision on.

So let's go next to Janet Horan. It seemed like many of these objections were based on completeness, so you may have to give me a little bit more context.

MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, before we proceed, it might be helpful just to know if defendants are planning to call Ms. Horan or not.

THE COURT: Are you planning to call Janet Horan?

MS. PLEVAN: Yes.

THE COURT: Yes. Okay.

All right. So the first objection is on 403 and 32(a)(3).

MS. HARWIN: With respect to 34 and 35, we have a somewhat partial selection here, and there's also quite a bit of testimony where she's just answering that she doesn't know anything, which it wastes time, it doesn't add to anything. She's just saying she doesn't know the answer to things.

THE COURT: All right. So from defendants'

1 1 9 1 2 3 4 5

perspective, what's the relevance of -- well, obviously I can see the relevance of the first question and answer on 34, lines 13 through 22.

MS. PLEVAN: She's asked earlier about the policy and addressing complaints of discrimination. So --

THE COURT: But what's the relevance if she doesn't know, if she says, it's not my possibility, I wouldn't know?

MS. PLEVAN: Okay. You may be right.

THE COURT: I mean --

MS. PLEVAN: It's been a while since I looked at this.

THE COURT: No, take your time. The questions that she says she doesn't know of the policy or that it's not her responsibility, that she doesn't know, I'm inclined to leave that out.

MS. HARWIN: And your Honor, with respect to page 34, I forgot to add, the first question is a question about, "What trainings are personnel affiliated with the dean's office required to participate in?" And the answer there is nonresponsive. She says, "The dean and senior vice dean organize in-person training for the faculty," which doesn't address the question of what trainings the dean's office are required to attend. So it's misleading and confusing.

THE COURT: Yes, I don't find that confusing. I think the answer is pretty clear. So I'm going to leave in 13 to 22. But again, I'm inclined not to include the questions to which

she just doesn't know the answer.

2

MS. PLEVAN: It might be useful for us to look this one over.

3

5

6

THE COURT: Okay. We can talk about this tomorrow. I'm not in a rush. I just want to get what you need to use. So we can do that tomorrow. Feel free to look that over tonight.

7

8

Do you want to talk about Katherine Phillips now or tomorrow?

9

10

MS. PLEVAN: Sure, because she's going to do that one.

11

THE COURT: All right. So we'll talk about Katherine

12

Phillips. Okay.

13

MS. HARWIN: Your Honor, I just start with the same question as to whether she is planning to testify, because that

15

14

might be helpful as we proceed.

16

THE COURT: Are you planning to call Ms. Phillips?

THE COURT: As I said earlier, I just want to make

17

MS. FISCHER: Yes, your Honor.

1819

sure we're not introducing designations and then having someone

20

testify to the same thing, because as I said, I'm already

21

worried about this trial going over. We don't need both. I

22

understand if there's a need to cross-examine someone about

23

something, but we don't need to go over the very things that

24

25

she testifies to. Or any of the people for whom you're designating the testimony. We don't need both the live

testimony and the designations, if it's about the same thing.

If it's literally the same questions, we don't need both.

MS. FISCHER: I agree. I mean, I just don't know how to address that because, you know, these are particularly, you know -- Vice Dean Phillips and some of the others, Janet Horan, they're going to be here and certainly, you know, the topics that they testified to at deposition --

THE COURT: If they're here, you can ask them in person.

MS. FISCHER: We agree.

THE COURT: And then you can use any depositions to impeach them, but I don't think we should both be reading the designations and be literally asking them the same questions. Okay? I'm saying that to both sides. I don't know who's asking for what, but I'm saying that to both sides. I don't want to read the very questions that people are asked. Again, you can still use it to impeach them, but we don't need to do everything twice. And I'm worried we're already doing that in this trial a little bit.

So, I mean, if that's the case, do we need to go over this? Do you want to take a closer look tonight and let me know tomorrow, given that you now know that she's going to testify?

MS. HARWIN: Perhaps, your Honor, it would be helpful just to go over plaintiff's designations if defendants may

withdraw their counterdesignations in light of her anticipated testimony.

MS. FISCHER: Well --

THE COURT: But if defendants are going to ask her these questions, then we don't need to designate it. It's the same point. And I understand that once you rest, that if you feel like something hasn't been read into the record that you wanted, that you had designated, I understand that concern, but again, I don't want to do things twice.

So how do you want to do this? Do you want to -- MS. HARWIN: We can confer with defendants.

THE COURT: Okay. Why don't you do that.

Okay. Good. So why don't we meet tomorrow. Let me see what I have in the morning.

All right. So I'll see you tomorrow morning. I'll let you know about those two excerpts that I haven't decided on yet, and then you'll let me know if you've made any progress in talking about Katherine Phillips or, for that matter, Janet Horan. Okay?

All right. Have a nice evening.

ALL COUNSEL: Thank you.

(Adjourned to July 17, 2018, at 9:00 a.m.)

1	INDEX OF EXAMINATION
2	Examination of: Page
3	MICHAEL K. DUNN
4	Direct By Ms. Harwin
5	Cross By Ms. Fischer
6	Cross By Mr. Hernstadt
7	Redirect By Ms. Harwin
8	Recross By Ms. Fischer
9	Recross By Mr. Hernstadt
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

																					ŭ
1										DE	FE	ND	AN	Τ	ΕX	ΗI	ΒI	TS			
2	Exhib C	it •••	•		•			•	•	•				•				•	•	•	Received .1183
3	FG	•	•		•		•	•	•	•				•				•	•	•	.1202
4	IT	•	•		•		•	•	•					•				•	•	•	.1254
5	ET		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•				•	•	•	.1284
6	EG		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•		•		•	•	•	.1287
7	EH		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•	•		•	•	•	.1288
8	FI	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	.1290
9	FS	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•		•	•	•	.1296
10	FV		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•				•	•	•	.1298
11	U		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•		•		•	•	•	.1301
12	GT		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•		•		•	•	•	.1325
13	GP	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	.1326
14	НА	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•		•	•	•	.1329
15	V		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	.1331
16	HU	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•	•		•	•	•	.1348
17	ID	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	.1350
18	IF	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	.1351
19	IG	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	.1354
20	IO	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•	•		•	•	•	.1355
21	D		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	.1355
22	IQ		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•	•		•	•	•	.1358
23	IU	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	.1361
24	IR		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•		•		•	•	•	.1362
25	JВ	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•				•				•	•	•	.1374

i												
1	PLAINTIFF EXHIBITS											
2	Exhibit No. Received											
3	17											
4	31.1											
5	33											
6	50											
7	65											
8	75											
9	63											
10	87											
11	55											
12	76											
13	77											
14	66											
15	49											
16	64											
17	69.1											
18	69.2											
19	69.3											
20	69.5											
21	69.6											
22	69.7											
23	69.4											
24	80											
25	85											